

Vol 5

Publication/Creation

c.1888

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/mgx2ezzs>

License and attribution

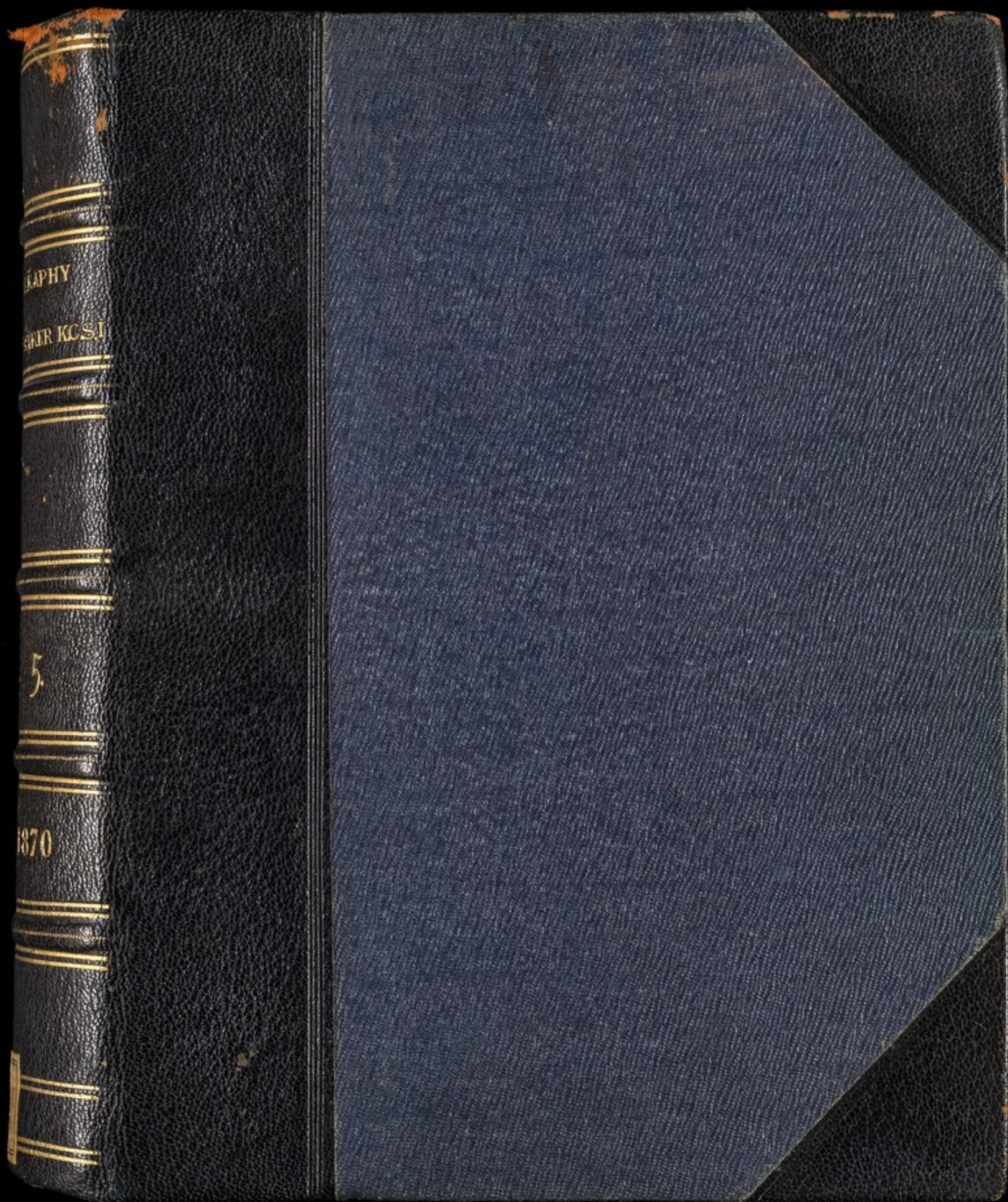
You have permission to make copies of this work under a Creative Commons, Attribution, Non-commercial license.

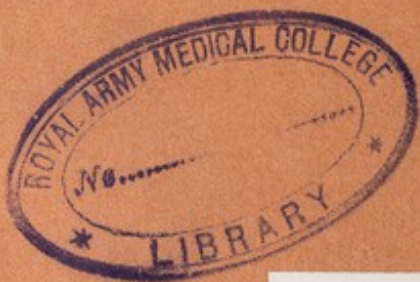
Non-commercial use includes private study, academic research, teaching, and other activities that are not primarily intended for, or directed towards, commercial advantage or private monetary compensation. See the Legal Code for further information.

Image source should be attributed as specified in the full catalogue record. If no source is given the image should be attributed to Wellcome Collection.



Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>





Case 3-
6 205-



Sir Joseph Fayrer, Bart.

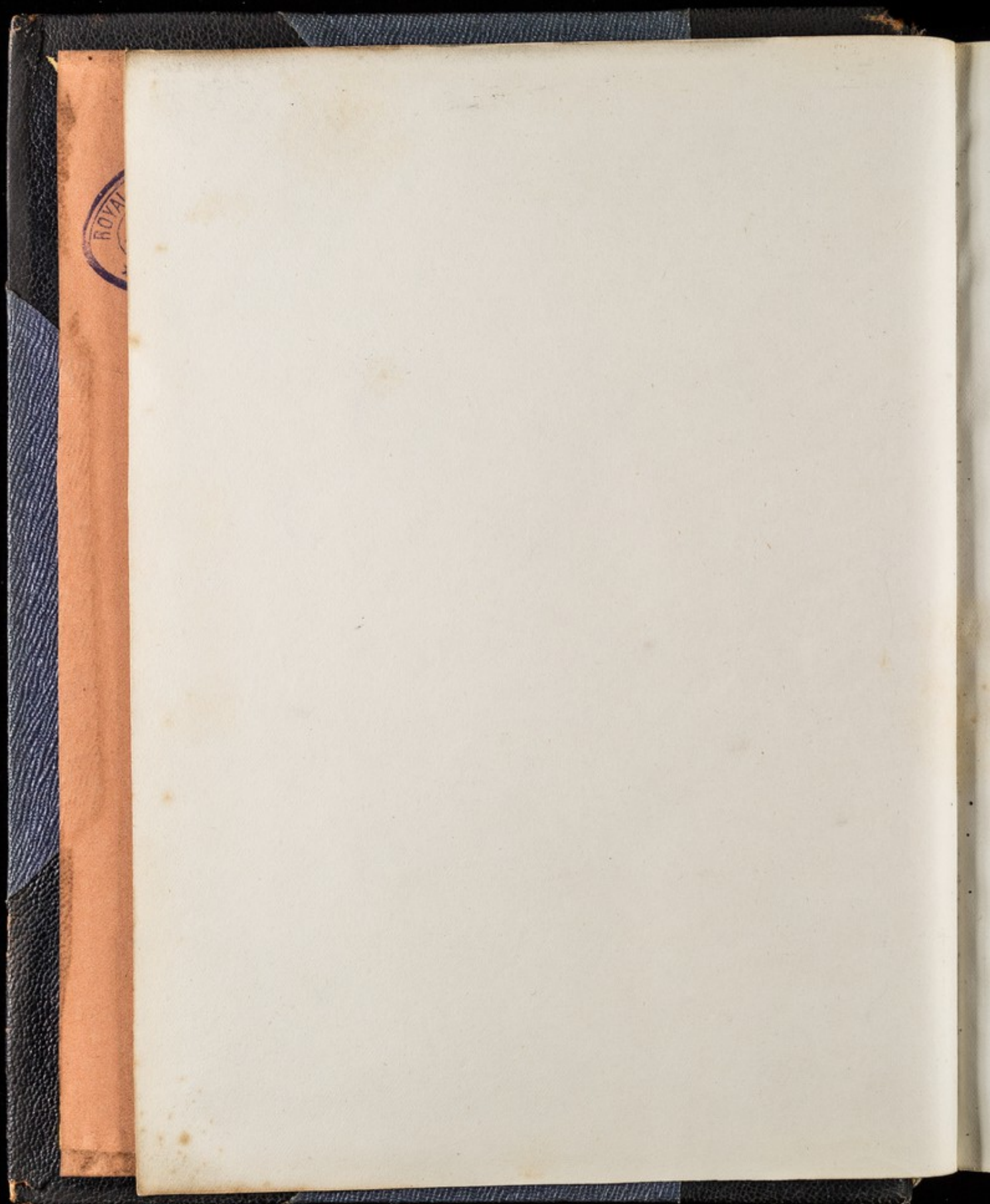
K.C.S.I. M.D. F.R.S.

BOUND BY
C. FOX,
5, GEORGE STREET,
MANCHESTER S.W.

RAMC 2004/5

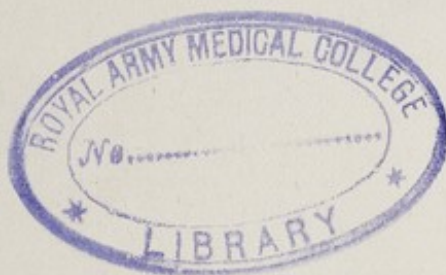
5

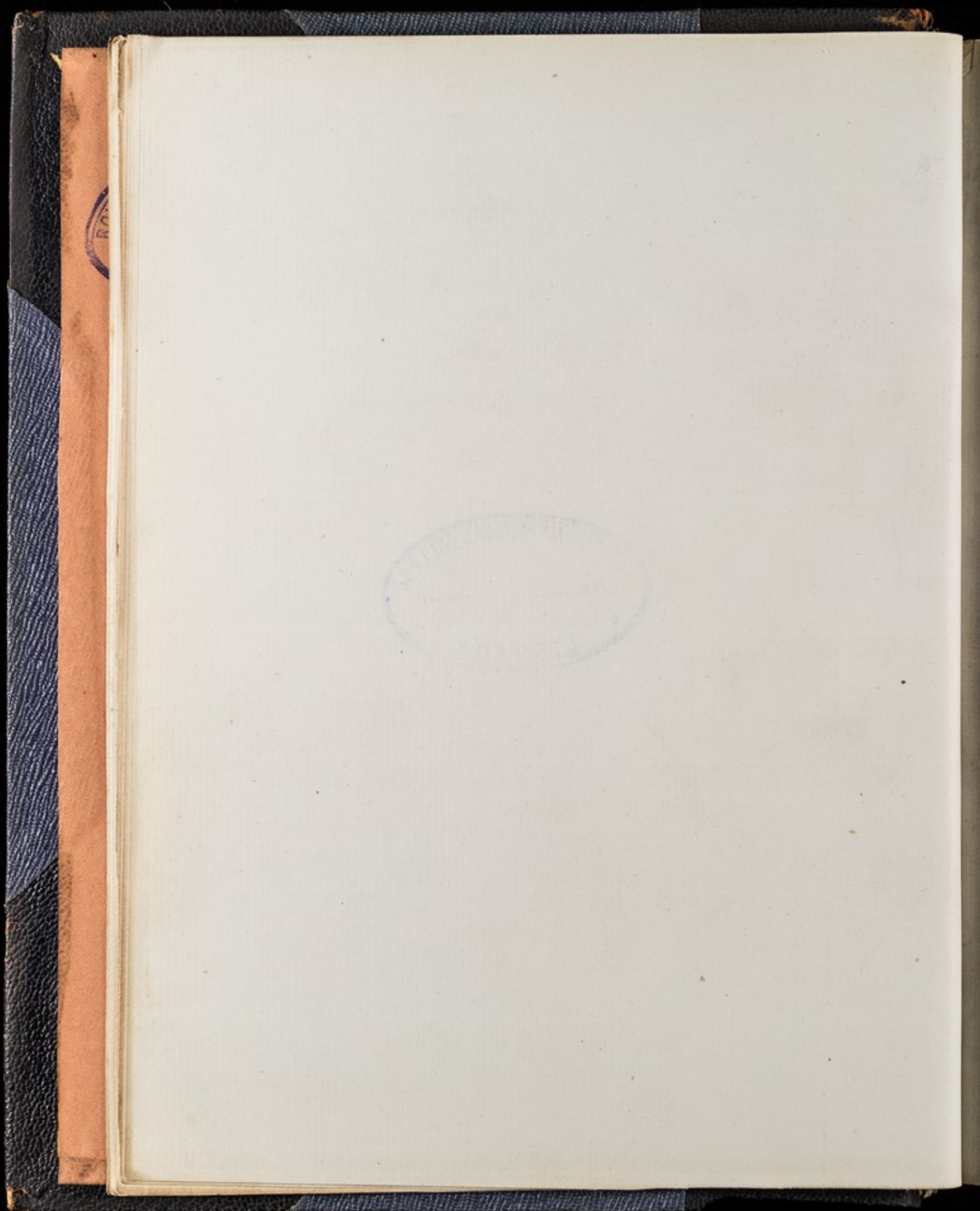




The Lazenby.

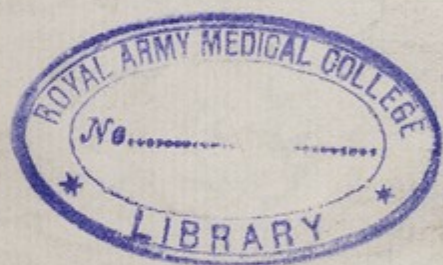
June 1st 1916.





Return to India
in 1859

17th March 1859 to
31st Decr—1862.



ROYAL

Belmont & Co
1877
17th Street
New York



1859

2483

Journey to India

Thursday 17 March 1859. It was
a cold dreary night in the train
the windows all frozen. I arrived
at Long Creek at 9.30 AM this
morning.

I felt very sad at parting. My
aching was still ~~not~~ in bed in
the late - I knew I should
not see my boy again for years
when the sweet child would have
grown into the big boy - if all
went well. My dear old
father & mother I could hardly
breathe again - I felt depressed
and sad - My own health
the much improved but not
completely restored. I was going
out six months earlier than I
had intended. Indeed of
course a year since I left
India. I had had little rest
in that long winter day and

2184

1859

night since I came to England
 but I thought it my duty
 to go out and take up the
 opportunity. The following
 morning as to my success
 the I had been strongly urged
 to accept it by her friend &
 others - and I was sorry not
 at the time of the season of the
 year the beginning of the best
 weather. With a whole crowd
 of letters to prepare - and
 to begin soon after I had
 at the time I had not been
 any better. but was quite
 determined!

I drove to Guildford & Co
 left my packages to be
 sent to me. - Called on
 Frederick at 3 Green Court
 Temple. he was out. - seen the

Journey to India 2485

He left at 10.30 AM at the
docks 15 May St. - Called on Dr
Sordani and the Hancock -
Dr Williams - Dr - Since we have
been by Houslop - the Clerk
called. I was not - wrote to
Dear Sophie - sent the money
at the scale Henry spoke
called on Secretary of the
Society - wrote to her to tell
I have been omitted to
mention that just before I
went to India in 1850. I
had been made a Master
of the Medical Institution of
London. The Museum of
London.

Friday 18th March 1857

London. Letter from my mother. One
from Burne from Calcutta with enclosure
Letter from Ag. Bank enclosing Bill
for £200 which I had paid into the
Bank of Scotland - of last payment
and leave to the balance of acct.

pay toll 31 cents to W. B. G. for
 Sunday & Co. - Called on Frederick
 O'Connell, Hospital - went with Mr
 Hancock to Hampstead - Called
 at his home - on the Wind Mill
 Hunted. - Dine with Hancock & his
 family. - wrote to my mother
 Knight & his wife in prison -

Saturday 19th March

Left London by 11 train arrived at
 Southampton at 1.20 - went on
 board P. & O. S. "Hedger" with my
 things. Chined with Capt. Field
 late of "Combs" - went to call
 on John McKee and his wife.
 Slept in Radley's Hotel. - Wrote
 my mother today - wrote to
 her. My father used to write

Sunday 20th March 1859

Sailed from Southampton on
 "Hedger" at 9.30 am. Pilot left
 at 12. - Letter to all at home
 Fine weather! many passengers
 among them was Daniel Stewart.
 So began my second voyage to India!

Journey to India 2487

Monday 21st March 1854.

Stormy weather, rough sea. Off
westward about noon. Rain with
squalls at intervals. Rather steady
this morning - My Cabin is in the
lower deck forward, 4 berths.
The Sattin land ~~is~~ the Saddle,
~~at the end of the deck~~
Pak Hunt. Calm dark, wind in
starboard side beam! -

Tuesday 22nd March

Bay of Biscay, fine weather,
fine fresh breeze. Sea & clouds better.
Paperweight coming in deck and to
the table - we are about 85 miles.

Wednesday 23rd March

Fine weather, fair wind, ship going
W. by S. Passed Cape Finisterre at
4 pm. Breakfast table with
attended this morning.

Thursday 24th March.

Light of night of Taurus (Betelgeuse)
visible last night at 11 o'clock and to day

Beautiful clear weather and fine breeze. - Papenye and I washed all on deck and at table, wrote a little before to put at Sistraker -

Friday 25 April March

Made fast to the Gal kelly off the rocky Sistraker at 1/2 past 12 - went on shore with Dr Bone & Mrs. - Cape Watson in Van der Meer. - Eschsch. and then walked about the town and chimneys with the Buff bird. - Spent Sunday of the 25th West. Returned we board to Kuma at 5 PM. Sailed in the evening. Beautiful weather. - here delightful. The sun was very powerful on shore. Papenye brought off quantities of Ornith. no other bird in Sistraker

Journey to India 2189

Saturday 26th March 1859

Another Parker ~~the~~ Spaniard
came into the cabin at Gibraltar
not a speakable comparison!
Beautiful clear day, fine calm
sea. - Sierra Nevada covered with
snow. - Coast distant about 14 miles
mountains about 500 feet high -
The foremast head was spewing
yesterday in utter sufficiency & the
living hell on board. They are
smoking down all the way in
consequence -

Sunday 27th March

Mediterranean - No land in sight
Fine calm weather. Read the
Penguin - Cyrene. & the other 8th
Brought read the service in the

Sunday 28th March.

Fine weather: breeze wither before
Port on lower deck closed in consequence
all the engines stopped for 1/4 of an hour
Starboard engine bearing heavy load
stopped once again in the afternoon
Exactly breeze clear day: light blue water
Climate delightful & unobtrusive! 74

2190
Tuesday 29th March

1859

9 am. Passing by of Furius (Cartage),
distance about 20 miles. Fine clear
weather - smooth water - Levant
still blowing - Therm: at 10 am 66°

Island of Dumbra about 10 miles
distant. - Air peculiarly clear
with deep blue sky - high cumulus
clouds in the east: peculiarly
characteristic of the atmosphere
water very smooth. - Off Cape Bon
at 1 pm - land pecking. Some birds
into the forest - wrote a letter this
morning to the Pic. - 5:30 pm
passing island of Pinetiere
a Neapolitan penal settlement
large steamer overtaking us
Park's yacht we saw it at 5:10.

Wednesday 30 March 1859

Malta. Quarantine Town at 8 am
Fine morning - Poked letter to the
land on shore with Dine & Dinkell
walked about the city of Valletta - Saw
St. John's & the English troops - 10 am
cut - I see at a 'Cafe' - Returned
from the Grand Harbor to the Marsa
Muschetta at noon. Cool pleasant
day. The water here - see the sea
& the harbor here - and take a look at the

Journey to India 2491

There is young Prince Cavalry
Officer and the Camp major & Argosy
Left Malta at 2.30 P.M. - Deck here
rough sea - all rather sea sick!

Thursday 31 March.

Two day smooth water - I am reading
Sir to Hamilton's lectures -
steamer "Pica" passed us making tremendous
noise. Distance to us 5 miles.

Friday 1 April 1857.

Fine weather but cloudy - Severe
blowing damp and miry
Ther 75° Reading Pape and Sir
to Hamilton! -

Saturday 2^d April 1857.

Ther 72° at 9 am. S.E. wind blowing
damp and disagreeable. Cloudy
weather with fresh breeze and considerable
sea - Ship pitching heavily.
Wrote a letter to my mother and Mary and
paid of the Malta matter. The packet
at Alexandria. - Mr Sibbs letter
to the Prince is a paper to Alexandria

Sunday 3rd April 1859

Arrived at Alexandria at 10.30 am
Left at 5 P.M. Arrived at Cairo
at midnight - I am taking care
of the Omaha Stewart - During
the short stay at Alexandria we
were at the Hotel d'Europe. Got
no letters - disappointed - we
went to the P. Office to make.

Monday 4th April 1859

Cairo. The day ^{was} beautiful
+ cool, but the sun rays hot - Dusty
and glaring - ~~Rough~~ Arabs, very
+ troublesome. Boisterous! -

We went to the Hotel d'Europe
at Cairo - just visited O. Shepherd's
my predecessor at Alexandria
up at 6. Am. Knickerbocker

Shepherd ~~hotel~~. No letters.
went in a carriage with Carroll
and Silvers to town of Cairo
Citadel - Joseph's well - Shedden
Shedden - returned at 2 P.M.
Dined at 3. Left for Suez at 6 P.M.

Journey to India 2493

Tuesday 5 April 1854

Reached Suez at midnight.
great confusion about baggage
striking Arabs! Went to the hotel
and had some food. Walked
half a mile through sand to the
boat. — Went off on board the
"Candice". Captain Currier was
on the steamer at 12.30. Had
Mr. Mer and Mr. Stewart with me.
The day had been very cool and
windy, not the least too hot. When
night came at Cairo — Hotel bill
13/6 — Dinner & Carriage, Druggists
& Mr. Robinson's Shower 5/10 —
Wrote to Mother today.

Wednesday 6 April.

Sailed last evening at 5 P.M.
Beautiful day. Warm clothing
not required. — Fair N.E. wind
sun on the water. 30 birds seen on the
papyrus. Therm at noon 70°
Lat 28° 8' Long 34° 43'. — Therm 68° Wind
changed my cabin from 70 to 14 11

2494

1859

I and Sutherland & his are
together -

Thursday 7th April.

Fine clear day - but getting hotter
Cool clothing coming out -
we are still in sight of the
African Coast - Rugged mountains
and desert. Light air leads
against us. Lat 23° 45' long 36° 41'
Dist 234 miles - Jhel bet - distance
584 miles - At 1 P.M. they
"Bombay" M. passed in our way
to Suez - The heat is
increasing rapidly - but still
unpleasant - - Saw the
Southern Cross for the first time.

Friday 8th April.

Lat 20° 38' - long 38° 28' - Run 225
Jhel bet 359 M. - Run 80 at noon
The weather - Fine but now it
is very hot - heat increasing
from the air at work in the sun as
before. Southern Cross and Pole Star
12 still visible no land in sight. Getting hot
at 5 P.M.

Journey to India 02295153

Saturday 4 April - Red Sea.

Fine day. Calm. weather hot and
breezy. Puntleah - Lat $16^{\circ}56'$
Long $40^{\circ}48'$ - Then at 3 Mile 84°
Run 26 mi:

Sunday 5 April

Papered Large Steamer "Imperador"
at 10. mi. She has the electric
cable on board in anticipation
since we should at 10 mi.
and again in the evening. Her
Officer - Mr. Paymaster. - In the
left hand hand saw them lay
dead in the sea -

Friday. hot hot. but a breeze
in blowing antitides the ship
1 mile off Mocha - $13^{\circ}27'N$
Long $42^{\circ}2'$ - 250 mi. Aden 250 miles

I am reading Dr. Lillie
Barnes lectures on monkey
science. Paper on Anthropology
Monkey was my lecture! at time 13

2496

1859

Monday 11 April

Arrived at Aden at 7. Men
broke Cupboard Cans, broke
letter #11 —

went on shore to P.O. posted
letter for Kofie - and also sent
her on in the Hodgson the
Japanese Consul's letter.
Gottered some plants - and
came on board - It was too
hot to take to Cantonment
from 86? Men's from

Calcutta 200 passengers at
Aden - among them 5 men
knew the old land and were
+ 10 years of 32nd foot - No.

She can show a the Cape of Good Hope
in the morning - Dr. Sampson

(of Brantford) is on board - and
in Busak the "Hindoo" and
is going home in her -
Cook's house set in the afternoon

Journey to India 2497

Tuesday 12th April 1859

Left Aden at 6.30 P.M. yesterday.
Fine weather very sultry. Ther 84° by
night. - at noon today 86° - but
breezes are blowing through the ship
cool on deck but below - I have
been tormented by toothache
lately, very bad last night -
Lat 12° 44' long 42° 31' - 145 miles

Perceived rock distant 380 miles
Reading 2° Vol. of Sea 10. 10 minutes
Squid and the current
X Steamers "Superstition" with more
red sea were passed today.

Wednesday 13 April 59.

Fine day - slight breeze on port side
Therm 84°. Breeze keeps the ship close
at noon the coast of Africa near
Cape Gardafui distant about 15 to
20 miles - Cape Gardafui distant 40
miles Lat 12° 18' long 50° 43' 14 1/2
Current of 2 1/2 miles an hour
X Native boats - 4 ships in sight at noon.

2498

1859

Papered within a few hours of
Cape Gaudapui - Ras Arbis
or Ras Pekkafom in the evening
Solothu not seen.

14th April - Clear fine day &
perfectly glassy calm in the morning
and very hot. Left beach on
Stamborn side afternoon.

Have been very calm all
morning not feeling very hot.

Lat $11^{\circ} 12'$ long $54^{\circ} 10'$ & 26th km
Vinnecoy island distant 1129
miles - Contrary current of 4th
miles - Sea very still.

Therm: 86° - The ship is going
now by from Banachar & back
on the bottom! -

~~Friday~~ ^{Friday} 15 April 59

16 Fine clear day, beautiful breeze
on port side - Calm Cool. km 228th
Lat $9^{\circ} 58'$ - long $61^{\circ} 42'$ Sullu
distant 1132 miles - Papered a
ship in view in the night

Sunday 17 April 59

Fresh breeze in port side. Cabin
Cool. ~~about 224 miles lat 9° 58'~~
~~long 65° 47'~~ Cabin slightly wet
Service in Saloon Mr. & Mrs. and
Mr. Maylie - 224 miles run
Lat 9° 06' long 65° 47' Sable
888 miles - Service in the cabin
in Saloon - Packed some articles
bound barrels to day -

Monday 18th April.

Fine weather - fresh breeze. N.E.
probably the end of the N.E. monsoon
Smooth water, hazy - Cloudy
Lat 8° 30' long 69° 35' N 230 mi
Sable 658 miles. At present 10 miles.
- Service May & Mrs. in
the Cabin - The 87th before it is
very out of the way and therefore
I am ready to leave before

1859

Tuesday 19th April.

True day, fresh breeze here westerly
 from yesterday. Cloudy and heavy, drench
 of premonition heat. Then at noon 87° we
 are near the Maldivian Islands
 Lat ~~44~~ $7^{\circ} 45'$ Long $73^{\circ} 35'$ R 242 knots.
 Sable 416 knots. Cloudy, with
 looking sunny - Barometer rising
 In the night a storm of rain, thunder
 and lightning - with wind -
 Mortared sun and cloud the part.

Wednesday 20th April.

Cloudy in the morning. True land part
 part shined by sun this morning.
 Rather a long rolling swell. And
 the ship rolling considerably. She
 horns, I hear, 50 and 60 times of
 a day. Lat $6^{\circ} 51'$ Long $77^{\circ} 31'$ - 240 knots
 Sable 176 knots. Began a little
 to rise. like the trunk and not from
 Sable. - Another storm of thunder
 rain. At noon therm. fell to 82°
 after the storm - wind has changed
 to the other quarter! -

Thursday 21 April 1857

Arrived at Port de Gallat. 8 AM
Landed with the steamer and dined at the
Port Office ~~for letters~~ to post letters for Bishop
went in a canoe to take water
and to the Cinnamon Gardens. Dined
at the hotel, and went on board at 6
PM. - Heavy swell in the harbour
Ship rolling heavily. - Therm 84°
Cloudy weather. Sailing but there was
very off shore at times at night
Chinese passengers transferred to the
steamer "Ganges" - Sold tomorrow at 10 AM
Bought a pair of bracelets to take to the
17/6 - Bought a Sapphire for a Gold watch

Friday 22 April

cloudy morning but rather cooler. Therm: 82° Cooling all day
Left Sack at 5 PM. - Dark breeze outside. - Two
ships in Sack harbour with horses for Calcutta
Australia ^{by Calcutta} waiting. I saw £1-5 for ~~Sack~~ ^{Sack}
the Sapphire - no pearl. paper knife of
Sapphire stone for one Gold watch. - it was for
stone - (Bought now (1887) has it as a ring)
Changed my cabin (the one now one thing only
in the saloon - service in saloon in the
morning being good Friday -

Saturday 23 April 1859

1859

During last night. breeze freshened. in the morning the sea
into very calm. ports closed. and have been going all
night. Greatest speed had been 4th time. but have now
made an greater something - Polaris still in sight!!
Lat $6^{\circ} N$. Very hot - the day. Ther 86° in morning
Ran at noon 200 miles. Made 396 miles
Lat $6^{\circ} 43'$ - Long $82^{\circ} 12'$. Weather pleasant. ports all
open - Coast of Ceylon very high. Wind now 10 to 15 miles.

Sunday Easter April 24th 1859.

Stormy fresh heavy sea. Cloudy & rainy. Port closed
ships extremely hot. Ther 83° at noon. Thunder
storm began yesterday morning - but we probably
are the edge of a cyclone. - preparations for
stormy weather made - Service in the
evening - at about 4 P.M. - Ship's store
keeper Edwards died of heart disease
and a brain fever - Put in some coal
into the hold of the ship. Arrived here
morning at day light. Lat $10^{\circ} 32'$
Long $81^{\circ} 22'$. 234 miles. Made 165 miles

Monday 25 April 59 Madras

Arrived at Madras soon after day light
heavy surf. many passengers had the
stone - all had been some time in board
I did not land - Left at 1.30 P.M.
The weather hot threatening rain. Ther 87°
Heavy swell in roadstead.

Tuesday 26th April

20
Fine day clear - smooth water. Very hot
& sultry below. Ther at noon 86° to 88° - Put
open last night. Lat $16^{\circ} 11' N$. Long $83^{\circ} 18'$. Ther
255 miles - Port Palmyra 348 miles. Arrived

Wednesday 27th April. 1857

Fine day. Light fair breeze. Therm 89° to 90°.
Heat intense - at noon passed close to
a ship with hoists (Steam Sloop) named
"James & Mary" - Lat 19° 33' - Therm
86° 22' - 270 miles. False point - 56 miles
Steam ships in sight.

Thursday 28th April 1857.

Pilot came on board at 2 a.m.
arrived at Diamond Point at
10.30 a.m. - just too late to catch the
"James & Mary" - anchored. "Pomona"
lying at anchor with her hoists in boxes
John Edmonstone, her Commander, came
on board and remained till
2 P.M. - took Cape Point with him
he sailing pulled in shore with
some of the passengers - Fine day Therm 90°
at noon almost calm - he left her
dark boat behind at Red Sea.
"Pomona" sailed in the afternoon
one case of Cholera on board her.

Friday 29th April Fine morning

Therm 82° at sunrise. cool breeze
during the night. - left anchor at 8 a.m.
arrived at Sackville Reach, Wharf at

12-30 (Mon) Landed. Reported myself to the ^{First} Major - Chamberlain, Adjutant General. Called on Burnes, Young Secy to Bengal Govt & then to Burnes house 10 Camac St. Particulars I find at Mr. Hedges' house in the evening with the Burnes. Took up my quarters with him but short time - stayed finally Cookier for night work - said Chief Clerk - I had a good kennel case kept for me & Burnes gave me a letter of introduction to the Chief Clerk & the only one I kept in the case - I was immediately called on by Mr. J. H. Thompson - When I arrived in India for the second time - on the 29th of April 1859 - I left Calcutta on 1 March 1858 - so I have been about only ~~one~~ fifteen months and 29 days - I was 25 years and ⁹ ~~25~~ ²⁵ days old when I landed in Calcutta in Oct 1857

Journey to India ²⁵⁰⁵ ¹⁴⁴⁴ days

I was 34 - June 3rd, 1844 and 24 days
when I landed in Calcutta. I had
been on my return to India to
take the appointment of Professor
of Surgery in the Medical College
of Calcutta - and so commenced
the second part of my Indian
career -

I shall not attempt to be daily
recorder of proceedings, but adopt
a more narrative style, reserving
to the diary where it seems fitting
I may say that from the time
1844 up to the present date 1847
when I am writing these memoirs
I have daily, the I suppose my
uninterrupted notes of my life in
India -

I returned to India in rather
a poor state of health. Had
not perhaps remained in India

aspect of the snow. and the
 hard work at home had rather
 retarded me - I came back when
 the school was closed, and the
 climate of Calcutta in April
 was not so healthy. And I felt it
 much. I was terribly upset by
 it - in much so - so much
 did I suffer from breathlessness
 and wheezing. That I made
 a mental vow that nothing should
 ever induce me to return
 to India at that season -
 I had a heavy course of lectures
 to get to work on - I was alone
 and left all my dear ones
 had but my old wife - at least
 I was voluntary going it up
 and I had all the difference
 to what I had been accustomed
 that I felt my loss.

Journey to India 2507

I returned to India. one day
with the world to begin again.
I had spent nearly all the money
I had saved since I went home
in 1858. and had to sell my
property in England - I had
quite resuscitated, now for I
had a wife and two children
and I felt more than ever that
I must work.

I found that the scheme of the
apportionment I had come up
to take up depended entirely
on the results of private
practice - for the pay was
very small. It was in
fact the pay of my rank
as an Asst. Surgeon 250/6 yearly

1859

and took a month for the
 Clinic - But the women knowing
 I could only attend in part
 what I was officiating
 which was the case
 for some months - until Prof
 & Shanksby should write
 I said someone that people
 practice must be working
 time - years - for the most
 of my reception was
 already distributed among
 the other medical men
 in Calcutta - and thus
 for months past I should
 not get a single fee

I found that a system
 had for long prevailed in
 Calcutta. of medical men
 when leaving setting their
 practice to others - that I from
 the first-determined I would
 make no - I considered it
 utterly wrong to humiliate
 the position I occupied as
 Medical Officer at the Presidency
 should hold, and I adhered
 to this resolution - 'The patients
 came at last but they
 came by their own choice &
 I would have had nothing
 to say to them I had to wait
 long but in the sequel was
 well

1859

thus. I succeeded! —

I felt terribly surprised
how to act. — The upper and
lower mind were in conflict.
I might return to it if I
liked to buy the Harvard
Specimens in the Collection
Sept. — It was a cabinet
1200/2. a month — a more
faint sketch — need work
to me. The of course in
that respect — for I had to know
it had been before the
annexation — and I should
have been asked of all
peculiar annexation. But
when the time came I
made up my mind. I

gave up Lucknow and the
certainty for Calcutta and
all its uncertainty - I exchanged
£1200 for a month's
about 700. and much more
costly living. and the the
struggle was hard. and the
I missed my former mode
of life - my stepmother's
shocking - I now really
regretted it - and when
I left India in 1872. the
I was in better health
and as most people know
came on. I felt that even
as it was I had done
right. but I feared I had

I needed, and I knew
that my name stood
with many the hundred
of men who have done this
best in India! —

But I must go back to
my arrival in Calcutta
and give an account
of my life since that
period —

On the 30th of April I called
on friends in London at 18 Gower
Street. — The Outen — and the
the General. — He told me
who curiously enough resigned
his office that very day. — Heed
to my appointment to the
Chair of Surgery here about the
last appointment he made

He spoke very kindly and said
that much had been said in my
favor by his friends, but that
he had selected me at any
rate and was glad to offer me the
opportunity - I sent some Cyper
bracelets home to Mrs. Bulfinch
& Mrs. McKim -

The weather very hot - I stayed
at my place here named
A. Chumbi - wrote to Charles
then at Calcutta -

A telegram has come to say that
the cases of cholera have ceased
at home the "Pomona" and that
a medical aid had been
sent after her.

Received from Basil ~~from the~~
via handwritten up to 25 March
I set to work to find quarters
and to collect more things.

required for my household expenses?
 and I was already working at my
 lectures in surgery. The matter was
 occupying my thoughts at present.
 I bought a small Brunswick and
 a horse for 600 from the owners
 of Park St. - and paid very
 just visit to the Medical
 College & visited with my
 friend Parkeridge - on the
 4 May I wrote the gentleman
 mentioned. I had 165 lb for the
 horse & 165 lb for the horse and
 set to work at writing my
 lectures as the session was
 commenced on the 15th of
 June. I wrote much paper
 and I expect I shall be soon
 about the turning! -

I certainly was better fitted
for the work before me now
than I had been, for I had
made the most of my spare
-minutes at home, and had
learned a good deal especially
from Professor Syme. I was
much surprised with the well
learned from him and all
I had seen do. And I was
determined to take his
views and as far as I could
his practice! - I had gone
over the whole subject again
and felt tolerably well

informed in most subtle
bearing in my profession
I was at the good age
for work 34 years. And
I had had considerable
experience in Surgery, spe-
cially - tho' I must say
I had quite as much
experience in Physic as
work. —

I had added to my
medical book practice.
I was now M.D. of the
University of Edinburgh
and a Fellow of the
Edinburgh College of Surgeons.

34 I had intended taking the F.R.C.S. degree
after taking my degree. but the burning fever to India

Calcutta

25/7/11

I was also a Fellow of the
Royal Society of Edinburgh
and of the Botanical Society
I had my credentials
sufficiently full -
I was intensely fond of my
pursuits and very anxious
in any case to learn
more and more. And
I found my work kept
me teaching them I should
learn myself. I set to
work ^{at} earnestly and whole
heartedly the intense
heart - which I suspect
shook me greatly. I was

Dr Humphreys and Kugler, as
 then the very heart of
 of the Union - and all my
 authority to them. And
 worked for several hours
 daily - the same working
 of the letters to the Editor
 of the Tribune of the papers
 were very heavy. And
 I very soon found that
 I should have prepared
 but a very small part
 of my course of action
 which must be to be
 kept. before I should
 very interesting! -

Calcutta

2519

May to Dec 31. 1859.

Calcutta

I took up my quarters at Mrs
Owens, ^{3 Middlebury St.} and set to work at once
on my lectures and they kept
me hard at work as Thacker said
all day. and very exhausting
it was in the great heat —

I called on all the authors
and settled ~~all~~ my arrears
of subscription to the various
periods. - including "Shedden"
and "Repulse" — I had been
very kindly received by Henry
& Fanny Burne, Rufus Carter
and stayed with them until
the 5 May. when I went to

my rooms in Middle Lane
Street. - The Orthans
were now living in Garden
Road. Saml. L. being a
member of Council.

I went to the Hospital
where my future work was
to be and made acquaintance
with the Members. Dr W
Mayfair the resident
Surgeon - was acting temporarily
as Professor of Surgery whilst
I should arrive - I showed
him the radical artery
in aneurism - and I soon
rejoined him and took

Calcutta

2521

charge as Officiating Professor
of Surgery in the Medical College
and 1st Surgeon of the Madras
College Hospital.

On the 2nd May I had
letters from home and
heard to my great sorrow that
my dear wife was not
recovering rapidly. She had
phlegm and was
under the care of Dr
Nixon of Edinburgh who
wrote to me about her -

Mr Ferguson, before coming
and Lady Watson has been
kind, she very kind to
me, and sympathetic

The heat was more
 intense and I felt
 much. Having come
 so rapidly into it from
 the cold of smoke! —
 I should say that it
 was not a hot May. Indeed
 it was unusually cool
 May: 84⁵⁸ but still it
 made — The Surgeon
 Major placed me
 at the Hospital of the
 Bungal front. — About this
 time I was interested in
 a new medical work
 which increased the rank
 of Medical Officers. Heard

Calcutta

1823

from home. and a better access
of my dear Pepsie. - About the
time I was much oppressed
by the heat. - The fact being
that my health was far from
re-established - On the 14th
May I received my official
letter of appointment to the
College and hospital - & I was
formally installed - and on
the 15th I formally assumed
charge from Dr Playfair - I
was in frequent communication
at this time with Dr Outram
on the subject of the Medical
service in which he kindly
took much interest

1859

On the 19 May I received
 letters giving a better account
 of my dear Bepie about
 whom I had been very anxious
 he was about to go to
 Sicily to join my Father
 and Mother who were
 living there.
 A comparative statement
 of the warrants & the key
 the Indes and some
 Medical Services the same
 out by my friend Portale
 and before the Supreme
 Council to May. On which
 present

Performed Symplic Quarters
for persons I. This morning
at the Hospital, very busy
important - operations.
I was also very busy writing
my lectures. Had I not
that the thermometer
88° - the heat feeling intense
about this time 23 May
I called on Col Pagh the
Sgt of the 1st Foot Guards and
recommended Dr Brind
and my excellent friend
for the Civil Surgeon of
Arrack. It was from his
time - about this time

1859

I performed Sinner's Character
 of repentance at the public
 meeting. I heard from
 my Father that he had
 my Mother had been living
 at Berkeley with my cousin
 George before returning to
 Oregon. — See when Lawrence
 is to be made a Peer. —
 at that time young Robert
 felt from his young and
 practiced supporters of rights
 in this. Set it for him
 on June 2^d my old
 summer to the school
 school day came to see me

Calcutta

2529

he had come down with Dr
Douglas - he with me things
are sadly changed as I know

knows all my history. He was
one the boy whom I had
leg I saved. Come to see
me about the time -

Bred a horse for my
little carriage - a telegraph

received on 30th May

reports that my dear wife
Father General Thomas died

in Edinburgh on the 25th ^{April} ~~June~~

but we do not know the number
we heard of - I had been

engaged to go to a ball at
some time but did not
of course!

1859

I heard on the 8th June that
 dear Brooke was better - the
 General died of Pneumonia
 on 25th ^{April} ~~May~~.

About this time I introduced
 the use of Suture and my
 sutures into the Medical
 College Hospital.

Dr Thompson of the Botanic
 Garden took the head of
 Mrs. Radwin to a happy accident
 I put it up for him! -

I and Dr. Blair took for
 him for some time in
 the Ophthalmic wards
 and treated numerous
 cases of Cataract.

Calcutta

25290

Lucknow is now to be a
full surveyor's office - ^{but} I
am informed it is kept
open for one month & then
ordered to decide whether
I will return my present
office or return to Lucknow
then will be where O. P. Singh
be more experienced & he writes
my pay at this time appears
to be more here Rs 206-7-2
and they the Proprietors of
200 - But 406-7-2 - very
poor compared with the very
Lucknow pay I am ready
to accept to return there
but must like to see the up

Recent letters saying dear
 Sophie is regarding her thoughts
 about the time 20 June
 I sent instructions that
 the interest of dear Sophie
 money to 1000 was to be
 used for U.S. education.

Then that dear Sophie
 has taken her papers
 with her little son Joe
 by 4 to Sophie Steiner.

On 21 June we heard that
 the 5th Regt. Semtex
 are in a state of insubordination
 at Berkeley. I hope we
 will see all of them quiet again.

On the 20th June. The
session of the Medical
College ^{has} commenced. I gave
my introductory lecture,
this being my first public
lecture. Spelt rather nervous
but it went off well. There
was a good attendance. I had
attended the Hospital regularly
by morning and had many
interesting cases and frequent
operations.

On the 21st June I gave my
2nd lecture upon the subject
of Surgery. felt less nervous.

1859

x My Tyler. and Baber
 Kelly Coomer. In the
 are very close acquaintances.
 I am obliged to read a
 good deal, and find
 much interest in the
 American works. I read
 Spence and other modern
 writers on Geography & History.
 On 23rd June I wrote that
 I received my part of
 Rs 16/- for a visit to the Baber.
 Am interested in the study
 American & Indian was
 having the bottle of minute
 50 beaks has come -

Calcutta

2533

Lecture my other day
at 2 P.M. It is a very
hot house. and my writing
work - but it cannot be
discharged otherwise.

I see number of the North
when we may find.

The General asked me to
become his private Secy
in President in Council he
is entitled to see - but I
declined - as it would interfere
with my professional work.
and he told me afterwards
that he found when he
proposed it - that General Chamberlain

had been made by Mr.
Anthony and will take the
idea of a Medical Officer
holding the Appt. & would
in his leaving name - Mr.
St. Lawrence / Brandon / & Mr.
L. M. Appt. in this A. D. C.

Dr. Eastwell returned from
^{England} ~~London~~ in the ⁱⁿ ~~the~~ ^{which} and
took up his Appt. as
Professor of the College.
I am put Surgeon and
Professor of Surgery - Parkhill
is Second Surgeon and
Professor of Anatomy

Calcutta

2535

There is a complete Perfection
of the College & the
in degree in medicine.

Monday 27th June. One
boy Book is 3 years old & is
the 2nd in the community. The
weather is getting cooler - and
my health improving -
on the 29th June heard of the
loss of the "Alma" in the Red

Sea -

Brought to my Cabul house
from Dr. Oldham for 53/-

I changed my room for one
higher up Stair ~~to the~~ shop
this time - I am getting better

as the hobnobbed - almost
daily - among these things
there have been the radical
lines of hermen.

on Saturday 9th July. I
was taken by the nurse
to see the change money
who had met with a bad
accident in being thrown
from her horse. a bad
compound fracture of the
leg - I saw the bones
protruding & exposed by
contact with the floor ground.
cut off with the ends of tibia

Calcutta

2537

removing about $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches
of bone - had an artery
damaged in the process
wrist. - This was very
poor & rare case in private
practice in Calcutta.

I had most of the medical
men in Calcutta present
& time was spent & discussion
among the friends. The
case was left time to day
with & so I did what
appeared right. - I heard they
it had been done I did worry
that amputation should
have been performed. as
the case was so serious - 55

1859.1.19.

The case was a bad one,
 and the season unfavorable
 but he was young - 36. healthy
 no large artery or nerve was
 injured. and I thought an
 attempt should be made
 to save the limb. The
 result has proved that I
 was right. He is now
 48 1/2 - a fine old man an
 excellent boy. and rather
 shatter than the other
 It was a case of great
 anxiety to me and I watched
 him long and carefully
 It was very much the same
 complete ruin was complete

Calcutta

2539

My patient Shree continued
to do well for some days. but
saw me some anxiety as after
a time troublesome symptoms
appeared. My housekeeper
away

about the 14th July 1859. I officially
addressed Gaitwell in the
subject of certain reforms
the discipline in regard to the
conduct of the students and
subordinates of the College in
hospital. That appeared to me
to need reform - Indeed I
found there was much to

needed discipline was
 my lot and there was
 much chuck and laughing
 work. That I could not
 hearnt — I find that I
 was so much about my
 horse apparatus extending
 him. The evening by which
 that I worked him three
 times a day — & he was then
 empty — I note that up to
 this time Pyrene was
 misapprehended as much as
 Calcutta. The post which
 by adding it to the place was

Calcutta

25442

in the Medical Office read
and unapprehending it was but too
true - as I soon had reason
to know and soon by his
direct my attention to it. I
found the subject of much
of my professional study
and writing in after years
Heard at the time of
the birth of my sister Anne
son Frank Maddox -
I now ~~was~~ instructed the
Lyon Bank to make regular
payments of £200 a year to
my father until I had
been by the Faculty of Medicine 59

from Mrs. Beale. — Aunt Sarah
had been in her address
she had been in the shop
between Stearns & was
very weak.

on 20th July I had that I had
intent money moving work —
Heavy rain. The 30th as
far as my 14th lecture.
I am obliged to work hard
to keep up to the mark
and be ready for my lecture.
I am in much haste
with Professor's some business
Have a best regard —

Calcutta

2543

on 27 July. There was a very
storm of wind and rain. Very
blow down. Thompson. Prof. J.
Parker & the butler in the service
came down the river when
cruising in a boat. - Did not
make the same time. by walking
I took the medical charge
of the European Female
Orphan Asylum. are with
him in which I have
always continued to take
much interest.

on 6th August there was
a consultation with the Wob.
Natal. Archer. Goodman

2544

1859

in Money - decided to go
 on ~~and~~ with the plan of
 settlement. he is doing well.
 in D K August. I got news
 of my old stepmother
 "Lucy" - but she was
 dead - she was recaptured
 and sold in a house in
 Singapore. Capt E Thompson
 of Govt of Singapore India.
 I went to Thompson's
 house to see her to the
 house for the first time
 in the city.
 Dear Mother ^{will be} in the way of

Calcutta

2545

some - wrote to meet her at
Katta - Alexander

In the evening of 10 August
from riding - her grey & it
kicked and threw me - I was
thrust but not hurt -

I see much of my friend
the Parkers & sometimes
dine with them frequently
also of the town.

The rain pretty heavy.

on Sunday 13 August there
was a 24 hours the house
five weeks since stones
accident - been beginning to
write.

15 August. Heard Vincent
 noted that Chuba had
 among the Sankema books
 at Sun Sun.

Heard a boy got into
 saddle from home, much
 injured by a jump in the
 square.

12. August Spent I had
 money into a stucked
 bandage. - Heard a Wthe
 from the Civil Auditor
 when they half way
 probable pay for six months
 as I am. he says not settled
 to half what is offered

my medical friends for
 + Anne & Ann came when
 I wanted to see my children
 that I was - I had now
 begun to nurse Anne & had
 neglected Ann.

on the 18th I had
 that I calculated my
 dear Bopie would be
 leaving Anne to nurse
 me - leaving little Bob with
 my Father & Mother and
 nursing her. So the baby
 with her.

Head to day from Mr
 Conway for me that

Calcutta

2549

My old water "80-Whin"
dried through the tree - is now
at Auction for sale - I would
have bought him if I could
have afforded it. - ~~Think~~ as
much as I could remember.
I used to see him he was
looking then, but as bright
as the sun! - I never heard why
because of him - heavy & old
now I had had no time in
the happy days of the old times!
I had that during Miss
Kings I had about the time
I pretty regularly attended the
meetings of the Asiatic Society

I am keeping up an active
correspondence with old friends
in Edinburgh & elsewhere! —

I was now writing to meet Borne
at Galle & Madras.

And think about the time
I would buy old water carriage
house for Rs 100/- and buy
a new one for Rs 400/- 600.
Bought a new buggy for Rs 80/-

On Sundays I regularly
attended St John's Church
and sometimes went to
hear the ^{Herman} of the Scotch
Church and read & explain
the bible in the Sunday
in Church

12 Sept. I appealed to Govt
against the reduction of my
pay. — I was really very badly
treated. and found it very
difficult to get the whole
the charges that. but and in
time. I was not able to do
anything. They would not give
me more than half — I was
in much of O.S. — in the other
half. I had to pay 32
hundred by the time and then
nothing accounted for it.
My old friend John Henry
came to see me. He was

not look with any hebr
 case of himself. - I had
 but that subal beds
 he female portion about the
 my change in the hospital
 about the time.

on the 17 Sept. I had
 my old friend Edward
 ally Nacey there from
 minister of state about
 at Garden Reach. where
 he and the boys now
 reside - great change in
 their condition since I
 knew them as students

Calcutta

2553.

about this time I performed a
rather important operation for Mrs
J. wife of a clergyman in
Chatterjee's - (9 Sept) was
my dear wife's birthday & as
on her way out to town me -
news came that Sir Henry
Seymour and Sir Henry Phyllis
of the Army had been appointed
to the Meer -
On May 20 Sept I examined 4
candidates at the Medical
College for admission as well
as for Surgery. The Surgery
degree had not as yet been
instituted
Opened the Indur on healing
leg - wound quite healed. (1871)

wanted to settle flexible
 student body of students.

3 more candidates for Deacons
 examined. - 2 rejected.

on the 26th Sept I happened
 my dear Mr. Spurgeon for
 endorsement of hermin

on the 29th I had I bought
 a small half the way to
 325-where. -

on the 1st October I find
 that I changed my quarters
 went to live in 29 Chorlton
 Road, where I had taken
 the upper flat. - I happened
 to be at the Museum of

bird - The Douglas Project

72 had days before in 8 Oct

Calcutta.

2555.

The weather becoming cooler in
the morning & very hot at night
on the 4th Oct. I completed the
4th year of my married life. and
the people among the
arrival of the "Candida" the day
before he boxed & the little son
at Calcutta.
I was reading an amusing
work by Edmund about the
question Russia
On the 4th I received news
of my promotion to the Brigadier-
Rank of Surgeon for services during
the Siege of Lucknow. I was
like three others. P. A. D. &
G. A. D. & V. D. —
went to see me & Keatinge
P. A. D. & V. D. —

2556

1859

9th October of Year today
 since I landed in bed.
 I am 34-10 months old
 I have not time or body to
 be Professor of Surgery and
 Surgeon Surgeon in the time!

Thursday 11 October at 2.30
 P.M. The "Caledonia" arrived
 at Foxden Reach. I went
 on board and found my
 dear wife and little son
 both well & her health.
 The Orkneys who had
 been in Spicken Reach
 and then on to home
 at 29 Charnock.
 I should note that Sunday

Calcutta

2557

He told a sad story how poor
he was & how much he ~~was~~
offered as President in Council

I said that as the next day
I anticipated he would
be in hospital. but I had
opportunity about that —
on the 12th my friend Henry
walked a little in the
leg. It still needs support.
Many old friends among
the Bopie! —

Learned the full price to 53g
in my stepson's "Lecture"
walked with the Bopie in the
Madam.

Dined with the Dunsen
next Sunday. saw many friends

75

went to the wedding of Miss
~~Cadell~~ Graham with the
 Cadell. Before bright weather
 but the sun was very hot —
 on the 15th I see the money
 went to the office.

On the 17th Oct. - I saw my
 39th lecture, the first after
 the double female holidays
 the weather still keeps but
 the rain apparently cleared.

on 22nd I find I had asked the
 Hockley house to my old
 house and must go to the
 house.

Before calling on her
 friends. - Read another
 and a letter to her about the day

Calcutta

2559

25 Oct. A large transient assembly
at Protestant today. I notice they
were persecuted by means of little
green flies - or beetles - at night.
I notice that I get an occasional
communication from - but - never
no report of much practice yet.
We have been ailing, but lately
Ortman read me a letter to say
that he had written to Captain
Sawthick - respecting the
C in C. ~~Ship~~ of Bombay -
I am hard at work at my
lectures! - I am now at my
4th Vol.

on 29th I had that I had
a vision of ~~Wm~~ spirit -
had a peep at the 20th May.

imposed also an amputation
of the tongue. —

Before brother Andrew arrived
today - he is in mid. in the
Newcastle General Shop -

31 Oct - an advertisement in
the Gazette saying that the
people with only receive $\frac{1}{3}$ ^d
of the sum claimed for compensation
in the case of injury & death. — no one
to receive more than 5000/-
he was assured that the very
next week already not a
word of what I had - the
compensation will be small
in need - but it is good of the
Govt to have kept things &

Calcutta

2561

Thank that I met out of the way
to the two cases of Horner and really
enjoyed —

3 November. Weather very
hot. Some of the birds
migrating very troublesome

on 4 November I went out
snipe shooting with the Master
of the Bank of Bengal. They
were a couple. — and another
went to the I had no chance
at all.

See Boppe in road when I
was here in London. She
had read me "The Halfpenny

Book" and I attended St.

John Church and the Amman
time.

on 10th November Henry Anne
had a daughter. —

on 12th November I had I
happened to the time. In the
Pachide - as the husband
The weather is now becoming
very cool and pleasant —

on the 14th my husband
appeared G.D.C. in C. —

on the 15th November the
private Cooks were dismissed
on 16th June my 50th Election
Heard from W.C. 2 from the
Cable of Good Hope —

Case of suspension of the 8th
Head of the river / by the river
Veto my estate

20. I note that for the
80 Prunus at night in the house

Calcutta

2563

on 22 Nov. I wrote that there was
a large ball at the St. George's
Officers' Mess of Anne did not go.
She began "Heart of the Matter"
and the Capt. Anson. Ould. by
with badly mended machine. Steadily
and well up - with a defect wood.
He is now - 1877 - from up being
more

on 21 Nov. I had a case of the pharynx
of a sick in the Hospital.

26th I went out - to the St. George's
in the morning. Education Dept. at
Barrackpore Road. Got 1000
of 5 birds -

28th Nov. I wrote head and neck
of the "Refuge" - also see humming
bird -
I have sent a sample of meal to
81

30 Nov. Murray is now
nearly settled with and leaves
Calcutta in November
for some

studies. He had been
reading at the Scotch Church
occasionally - with B. & P. -

On the 2^d December I began
the Practical part of my
course of lectures. The work
only practicable during
the cold season and it
is beautifully cold in the
month.

I should have noted
latter that Murray has

Calcutta

2565

223

Old season I had hoped
and steadily continued to
work my hard at reforming
anatomy. Going to the college
early in morning before
the work began and
working in the porch times x
from - going over all the
subject I had in mind
and by and by - day class
a student nearly finished
me.
About this time it was
that I took medical
charge of the "Refuge"
as I have before mentioned
I had sub. Institute visited 2
83

1859

at the time I was
 in communication with
 Mr. H. Murray the ~~editor~~
 on the subject of promoters
 sent him since December
 my old Charles P. May
 found him in his visit
 living at Summer Beach
 a widow has husband died
 at home - a in France
 recently of severe
 suspense of the sort as
 far as I can make up
 the result of Mr. Murray's

Calcutta

2567

His boat returned has
been brought out to the
and is to be burned at
Chatterjee's place. Near
white with a strong
feeling of affection. The
boat is kept in the house
in Indian style.

About the time since
of the the death of the
sent in a petition to
the authorities by name
the officer of the British
I included, they were
in a humble style

of laxity and indifference
and they want the
order which we are
bringing them. - I will
see that which
entails the removal
of the subject as it concerns
myself -

My old speaking in
the Medical School at
Bangor has appeared
to join the College
on the 18th. And I had
set to my 58th lecture.

Calcutta

2569

my boys pray save from
the curse of cholera and
left at Kharabada with
Red Mr. Sping - he has been
some down time - I sent the
monks brought heads to
Mukharab. The prayer is
now ready. And I may
have mentioned that he did
not say any more. It
true then a person too
I had been stuffed and
he is now in the museum
in Calcutta -

on 20 Dec. I said that I
suspected a man the 27

he soon began repairing the
 three feet - and then
 a young Bachelor then told
 he found his sheep the
 "Hovocette" - the Capt
 is detained having broken his
 leg! -

on 21st I found that I
 bought a Cape horse for
 Hunter & Co for \$520 - he
 told me Buck's charges &
 a very good horse he
 named to be. A. S. H.

ended on 22nd he was placed

on 16 June came before
 on I can remember what
 the time

Calcutta

2571

I must have been made
a member of the membership
of the Odhwa Society at
Kadnapore. As I was there
on the 17th Dec I attended a
meeting. - I was not invited
in my journal that they
old friend Mr. Kishore
some one a headman.

That on Sunday morning
out the baby (Joe) some
boys on Xmas Day.
During the cold weather
and on holiday, I
would have been at practice
anatomy. - on the 89

I went to the Ardmore
 residence in the hope -
 Lady Wharn ~~had~~ had
 recently some horse and
 carriage come to her
 with the Dr. Harnish &
 I find it noted that
 money is now much better
 and about to set off on
 another official tour to
 Chatterbox - but I find
 it also noted that the
 new one is not quite
 home.

I should mention that

Calcutta

2573

Before we left I attended St.
John's Church, the old
Cathedral, & the new. Mr.
Richard the Chaplain was
heard exceedingly.

I find that in the 31 Dec
arriving there things I was
in a committee & survey
at the Medical Stores in
some work proposed
be - to take it in hand
some in such manner
in the community of things.
Now & so on! - I was
in the year of my
arrival in Calcutta 91

2574

1859

on the 6th of the month
 was now 36 years of age.
 and his face he all the
 morning all that
 sun though used the
 hard work had never
 had had ^{before} and very
 where to hide -
 And so the last home
 could not have left
 her - and I think of
 many have had much
 to say to the present
 affects of both sides
 in other circumstances
 92 actions in the young and
 then

Calcutta

2575

resulting in absorption
absorption - and the loss of the
nature suffering of some
of my teeth; the teeth themselves
were always being perfectly
sound - I worked very
hard - and continuing
indeed when I took back
as it often happened
how I did all I did do.
I had now been in Calcutta
eight months, and had begun
to have some practice. The
income - beyond a few
consultations. I had only in
yet a very few regular patients.

during three months I
lost that I received of private
practice. Rs 15-78 of which
52/- were returned. I received
and out of the total money
1200 from money - in account
of his accident.

I had already had much
experience in surgical
matters at the Hospital
and performed many
surgical operations. Had
devoted much time and
work to teaching and
already I thought he must
make an impression on
my pupils. It is worth
remembering that up to this

Calcutta

2577

time the important question
of pyramus had been
little if at all understood
or known in Calcutta.
and the very name pyramus
was then not in use.
It was well known that
the Hospitals were very
unhealthy and especially
the Chancery or Northern
Hospital in Sturges-
town - but the mortality
was attributed to jaundice
syphilis, and mercurial
poison and believed to be
pointed out the more
general character of the

2578

1859

Photodermatitis
 took place - and some
 made much more
 of the subject the patient
 changed in mind
 especially with the
 fatal form of the
 Angeritis - I also pointed
 out the nature of the
 so called pyrexia
 being a fever which
 really is local death
 of the tissue - and also
 the frequency of the
 phlegm from pharynx
 into the respiratory

Calcutta

2579

of the heart and the
pulmonary circulation.
But it is not necessary to
refer much to those
matters here as they are
checked in the two
volumes I wrote which on
Calcutta and on
many points published
in the Indian Medical
periodicals.

I from the very outset
began to point out and
write of the defects in the
structure of

I sent my manuscript
that made the book
unhealthy —

I found it very difficult
to get on in my pay
was small and my
expenses heavy. With
me Calcutta will have
a practice soon to be
my in coming —

I however made up
my mind that I
would continue in
Calcutta. much
I hoped to be back to

Calcutta

2581

Inclined - whether
pay and more money
like - It would have
been a very good thing
and would have been
in the I was not up to
the proposed plan
I determined to do so
and take my chance
and I also made up
my mind that I would
have nothing to do with
trying a sitting
practice, and depend
on what came to me

inspection of my
 back influence -
 and in the end the
 it was slow of coming
 it did come - and
 the result was satisfactory.
 My Father & Mother
 were now at home in
 France and my son
 Robert was with the
 case and I enabled
 on them ahead and
 a certain name for my
 Father. Besides what
 was required for my boy.

Extract from the Home News
Sept 2^d 1859

The Gazette of August 26th 1859 contains
the following General Order N^o 734

Home Guards, August 26.

The Queen has been graciously pleased to
command that the under-mentioned
Assistant Surgeons of Her Majesty's Madras
Army, be promoted to the next rank
of Surgeons, from the 7th Sept. 1858,
in consideration of their services
during the Siege of Moolanar:—

Asst-Surgeon Joseph Fyfe M.D.
Asst-Surgeon Samuel Brown Parkin
Asst-Surgeon Henry Mathew Greenhow
Asst-Surgeon Robert Bird

By command of His Royal Highness,
the General Commanding in Chief

signed / W. F. Foster,

By Adjut-General

True Copy. J. Fyfe M.D.

1859

2584

Calcutta

my private practice up to
the end of the year 1859
had produced but small
results - it was in actual
figures Number 326 -

I had returned a fee of 32 Rs
to the Cause and paid
w/- to P for his share of
a minor share for
a Money had sent me a
fee of Rs 1200. - but then
decided it for the present
as he was not out of
my hands. -

I had much to do
about business & much
as I needed money I
started taking them
private practice in fact

1859

2084

Calcutta

my private practice up to
the end of the year 1859
had produced but small
results - it was in a state of
prostration. Amount 326 -
I had retained a fee of 326
to the cause and had
not yet received it. The name of
the person who had paid
the money had not yet been
paid of Rs. 1200 - but I had
decided to let the person
be the owner and get out
of my hands. -
I had been hearing much
about homoeopathy & much
and needed money. I
decided to leave the
private practice in fact
and new home

1860

2585

1860

Calcutta

In the year 1860. I find that the following are the principal items that I have noted:

My Military pay including
House Rent - was Rs 296. 10

Professional & 400 - 4

	Rs	6	9	6	10
Deducting Funds			5	4	14
		6	4	1	12

After these expenses 400.

I finished my first course

lectures on 17 Feb having since

74 systematic & 9 operative

lectures and 7 examinations

on the 6 March I held my

last afternoon examination

of my class.

13th March, began for the

hot weather sitting in 103

2585

1860

Began to use ice; Calcutta
supplied with benzoin lake
oil, on the 16th March.

The Calcutta Gazette of the
4th April contains the Royal
warrant for the Indian Med-
ical Service; and with it Sir
C Wood's (Secy of State) trans-
mitting letter - The warrant
is that of 1st July 1857 amended.

10th April. Received a letter
from the Registrar of the Royal
College of Physicians of London
saying that I was elected a
Member of the College on
the 28th July last, fee £10-0-0
and forwarding address with sign

Calcutta

2584

16th April. Distribution of
prizes at the Medical College
by Mr Ritchie, Vice Chancellor
of the University. which is
now qualified to confer Degrees.
There were many Ladies and
the visitors present.

23rd April Sir J. Graham
died. on his leave, on the
"Chamber" for ^{Galle} England.

4th May. a violent storm
of wind. Thunder & rain had
a little rain by 11. at 8.30 the
lightning very dense. Wind S.W.
N.W. - finally back to S.W. & S.E.
It was a most remarkable
storm.

3rd May. I rode my Cape horse
but rode in many months 105

30th April Recd Orders
 Simla. With a view to of Govt.
 the following Officers are her
 notified to come as service
 the period of leave in Med.
 Certif: to be replaced. under
 the provisions of G.O. No 1113
 1st Sept 1857.

April Surgeon & 1st Surgeon 15 months
 " " S.B. Photodup 15 "

and many others. 10 months

May 14 - took medical
 charge of the same Officers
 & staff. This same day an
 addition of Rs 50 is made
 to my pay. acting for the week

20 May G.O. & C. in C returned
 to Calcutta from Simla

25 May Letter from Pt Secy to G.O.
 appointing me to Medical charge of
 Surgeon Prices - 400/- is made to be paid

Calcutta

2589

4th June, Lord Clyde sailed in the "Candia" for England. Sir H. Rose took command of the Army in the same date. —

13 June Gen Cull, the Master of the Tower of London School of Artillery and Artillery.

15th June, Session of Medical Affairs opened with the introductory address from Dr. Eutawte the Principal of the Medical School in Bengal.

A telegram of 20 June says that finally an armistice of the Royal and Indian Armies is decided on.

Letter of 27th June contains my appointment as Professor of Surgery, Sansa Viman. He has 107 acting

2590

1860

1st July. Done a pair of knice
for the first time in my
new carriage. I have knice
from Hunt & Co.

29th June I have been
ten years in the service
to-day. it is just that time
since I sailed from England
on the "Cambridge" - I
am 35 - and I am the RM

14 July a public meeting
in Town hall at which
an address was voted to
Genl. Norton. - a testimonial
also to be provided. Meeting
very full. and of speaking
by Messrs Butler. Sir B. Hall
& Mr. Lushington. Norman Thomas
Pitt-Rivers. Col V. Syre. Pitt-Rivers

Calcutta

2591

Cockburn - Sir M. Kelly.
A 10000/ subscribed in 2 days.

14 July Saw the entrance the
harbour of the English Harbour
of the B. M. S. -

20th Sir J. Outhman sailed in
the "India" for England.
Many there to say good bye
Dr J. Macpherson sailed in
the "India" also for Madras
I took leave of his father.

11 August R. H. H. Dr. H. H. H.
Francis Macpherson of Armeil. H. H.
of Dyrrebury - he was attended
by Dr. Macpherson.

20 August Dr. Eatwell the
Principal of the Medical College
left for England on 6 Nov. time

2592
my friend Partridge Professor
of Anatomy and secured
myself officiating for him
27 Aug. One second son
he stood and walked
alone for the first time
day.

on 4th Sept in consultation
with Dr. Wilson I operated
on the Cleghorn child
aged 3 years for tracheotomy
in an advanced stage of
diphtheria - the child
died but the trachea
was completed.

10th Sept Received my
diploma as member of the
Royal College of Physicians
of London. Year of Grace

Calcutta

2593

I was elected as M.D. of Edinburgh
23rd Sept Bought a Cumberland
pony for 210 Rupees.

24th Sept Dr J. Macpherson
returned from Madras. He has
been attending some of his
patients during his absence.
10 October. There have been two

has written Surge to Day
is arrived in India 10 years
ago! - Submarine to Funt
now as a Captain. band
amount of 445 Rupees

1 November Left off Punkah
6 November Recd a present
for the house 23 Christmas
9 Nov. Grandbull at 500

111

2594

1860

house on hour of Prince of
Wales birthday -

6 Dec. I am 36 years old
today.

9th Dec. Before cousin Frances
Borne sailed for England
with her three children today
in the "Mette" -

Such are some of the
events that I have noted
as having occurred during
the year 1860. -

I was getting into my
work at the Hospital
and writing as well
my lectures and clinical

Calcutta

2595

teaching. The MS on the
was hearing off and I was
sitting accustomed to it
my private practice was
increasing a little. I had
readily set my face against
any purchasing of practice
and only had that which
came of itself in connection
with the MS. - I find that
I received during this year
Rs 4439. but of this I
only required Rs 3841 -
as I returned at various times
⁵⁹⁸
~~640~~ Rs 598
I had a few regular annual
patients - the rest was the
result of spontaneous consultations

2596

1860

Annual patients were those
who paid a fixed sum weekly
for themselves and families
and they varied from 200/- or 250/-
to 500/- annually - I had none
higher during the past year
the subscribers I had some
of 600/- 800/- 1000/-
single fees were 16/- so
were consultations - each
operation - no fixed honorarium
but depending on the means of
the patient - Minor operations
usually very little more than
the ordinary old doctor
the occasionally 2 g. th - 50 sh
or 100 sh: -

on 17 Dec we removed to
House 23 Chancery Lane

Calcutta

2597

on a lease of one year or more
at 350 rupees a month
on the 20th Dec. ~~at~~ Messrs
Messrs. R. Burne. the named Messrs
Messrs. F. Messrs. Came to live in the
house.
The purchase of this house in-
volved a considerable ~~loss~~
outlay of money. we did not
get all at once. but gradually
I find by my notebook that
during the year my receipts
pay off more, & came to Rs.
17,572. 4 - 2. on expenditure
17,382. 6 - 10 leaving a small
balance in my favor.

And also that my pay
and allowance were as follows 115

115

2598

1860

Widly pay. 296 " 10

Pease pay. 400 - "

Myron Pruce 400 - "

Some Appen Sch 50

Rs: 1146 " 10

General Fund 54 - 14 - 1

Rs: 1091 " 11 "

After July income tax 4 per cent. was deducted after June 2/2 month the was deducted as account of General Fund.

After Oct. 20/2 month the was paid in the Capt. the amounting 10/2 month twice the fund deduction of the time was. Appen Fund 6 " 4

Fund of the 2 " 2 5/2

Widly Fund 20 "

Fund of 9 Fund 36 - 10

Rs: 64 " 14

5 - 9

70 " 7

34 "

Rs: 104 " 2

In come tax. 1 per cent. 1-6

3 per cent. 4-3

In come tax 5 " 9

Calcutta

2599

I worked very hard during the
year. Going to the ~~Bank~~ College
early in the morning during the cold
season to work at my Aunt Mary's
I went all over the subject. more
than once. Read the register frequently
and wrote all opportunities of useful
opportunities in the head subject.
my class knowledge aided me in
all these and no doubt kept me
as much as I did.

During day I suffered from a painful
tooth ^{left} ~~right~~ middle finger
before read so the tooth & me
when there is no more.

At that time. I was I remained
in the establishment of an accident
would. with the College Bank.

I was still working hard at my
first course of lecture and writing

2600
1860
as I gave them. That is I printed
the lecture of Keckley and the
sundry before it was delivered.
I would have time in comparison
with the Prospect some of the day
I performed many capital
operations at the hospital
during the year - detailing
them all - is nearly all - such
be found in my record
of operations - two large vols.
and in my two published
works. Clinical Surgery in
India - Surgical Pathology
of the Indian. By
Churchill & Co.
Details of diseases
are also to be found in my letters
Diaries - kept since 1854. &

1861 Calcutta

2601

1861

that I shall not attempt to
do more than notice the
most prominent events in my
own life from this period.

1861

During 1861. I find that in
the morning of the Old Year
I continued to work hard at
my anatomy. and my journals
contain details of the regions
and parts I worked at: my
private practice continued
to increase slowly. and my
receipts increased I may be
well to think how much
it had increased as compared
with the previous year 59-60

at the end of the year I find
that I had received No: 8286.
and that I had returned
a checked No 690-8. -
My annual patients as
well as my occasional ones
and consultations and operations
had increased. - More suddenly
giving ground. and all
it was entirely & wholly what
came. I might for once.

And the following month
noted as most interesting
among other things in this
year -

Mr A. was a former Decker
acquaintance died in the
Hospital ~~from~~ after amputation

Calcutta

2603

of the knife he found by Pickare
in a sun shed wound of the knee
inflicted by a trap line in Sagar
island. where he had landed
to take a walk - from a steamer
in which he was returning from
a sea trip. His death & by
on the 7th Aug 1861 Jey rode
round the compound in his pony
on the 9th Jan Jey sent
a member of the Council
the Asiatic Society of Bengal.
on the 20th Jan Jey wrote Phylogeny
Khan, one of my Mysore
Princes died at Rana Singh
where they lived, of Hamatoma
& Jey had an attack of
croup - Jey's treatment required

10 July - Sir R. Napier appointed
a member of Council for Ontario
resigned.

Lord Cairns, Secretary, returned
to London from the Upper
Provinces, held a levee on the
14th July.

on 26th July. dear Bepie gave
birth at 5-40 AM. to a son
after he there two hours
thru. he was afterwards
christened James Ontario
Spence. - Sir J. Ontario being
one of his god-fathers.

on 25 July - I had I bought another
Cabinet made from Shetch Hyde
for 15/- I remembered that
this name had another worked
for me for many years

On 23 July I completed my
second course of lectures go. well
to Kanchi. I had my examination
of the Vernacular class. The
went on for three days - my
knowledge of Hindustani was of
great service to me in helping me
to conduct these examinations
in the Hindustani case. Baboo
Ramu Karam Doss. the native
teacher of English being associated
with me in the examination
which were carried on in
Hindustani and Bengali.
Of the latter I knew little
the quite enough was soon
acquired to enable me to
do the work. Hindustani

I knew well - and could
talk it fluently -

about this time I was made
a ^{fellow} member of the newly or-
-ganized University of Calcutta
and on the 15th March I had
that I had accepted the
Vice-Chancellor's invitation
to do so ^{&c.}

On the 15th March I held
the first & second examinations
of my class - and the
third examination
in English - I was examined
in the study there was
a separate examination

Calcutta

2607

on the 17 March I appeared in
the Court before a Fellow of the
University of Calcutta -

On 27 March, completed my
oral examination of Candidates
for the University Licence in Medicine

On 2^d April. One from the same
Church by the Rev. A. B. Spay
at St John's Church. - His name
is James William Spens. There
were present at the Church
Mr & Mrs Ferguson, Messrs Burt
the Solicitor, Broome and myself
The Lord Justice, General Oakes
and my brother in law H. S. Shaw.

On the 2^d April Sir R. Napier
married Miss Scott. Daughter
of my old friend Col Scott N. 1/25

On the 11th April Dr. A.C. Mack
 sailed for England. and left
 some of his patients in my
 charge. ~~but on his return~~,
 my practice increasing
 slowly but steadily. I have
 sent me a list of the patients
 who wished to come home,
 from the 1st of June.

I find that on the 13 April 1861
 I received a fee of Rs 400. for
 lecturing in Surgery in the
 University.

16 April the Society held a
 dinner at Great House at which
 he received Mr. King, the
 old friend of Jackson, and
 then I took leave of Mr. De-

Calcutta

2609

265

and made there a good
speech on the occasion in
reply to their address.

On the 17 April I held my
Annual Examination in Surgery
for the University degree.

22 April 1861 - Annual examination
order appeared in the Gazette
Sikendary

On the same day Sir Bartle
Dun. Mather of Council printed
at the direction of the
of the Medical College

On the 29th April I completed
the 2^d year of my residence in
Calcutta -

Just at this time Mr. C. K. K.
the British writer was

instrumental in establishing
 nurses in Calcutta &
 the sick on the moderate
 pay of 3 rupees a day
 I heard also that Mr. Meade
 noted that Mr. Lang
 the finance minister
 was attacked with
 dysentery and that
 I sent him to sea under
 "Antonie" under the
 care of Dr. Macnamara - by
 change of air, to visit
 the Shastri as per the
 number.

Calcutta

2611

18 May. I find I wrote to
Professor Skellern of Edinburgh
to get me a set of surgical
diapause prepared for my
lectures; The Surgeon has
quoted Rs 1500 for that
purpose

20 May. I find that that
a grey camel horse, it had
the deadly penicillin disease
of the throat - I bought a
grey Arab on the 22nd May
to replace the above and
took the feeding of my
horses and the Cochin and
hens.

2612

1861.

I had been appointed
Surgeon to the Calcutta
Volunteers and I said
that I would take the same
room in the Khakhi uniform
of that Corps on the 24 May
on the 30th May I received
a ballot for the House.
On the 3rd June he deflected
a lieutenant and was
found of me. He died of
dysentery - his wife was
away in England which
made it regretted.
On the 5th June he was
sailed for England - he had
only just returned from his duties.

Calcutta

2613

on the 15 June 1861. The opening
of the College opened with the
customary address by Professor
Coxon (Anatomy & Physiology).
I became a subscriber to the
Calcutta Medical Library.
On the 18th June I gave my
first lecture of the Session in
Surgery: this is my third Course.
19 June. The Calcutta Gazette
contained a G.O. to the effect that
all Surgeons promoted to that
rank - after the date 25 Decr 61
are to rank as Majors - but
seniority of that rank. All those
already promoted to rank will
rank according to date of Commission.

This is the way discontent is
 produced with the Medical Service
 giving pinches and then
 withdrawing them! —

12th July. Spent I spent
 an account with the
 Oriental Bank 3 per cent.
 of Mercantile. deposited
 500/ to begin with. I have
 since of his patients have
 under my care during
 his absence as per bill.

12th July. The Ship "Pakey-
 England" - Capt. Bulfinch
 sailed for Havre. Letter B

Calcutta

2615

latter some things for my
father & mother at Durban.

Super B. in the son of my old
friend & brother Officer of my
father.

on the 24th July I find that
I have noted that my grey
horse died last night of
fluor. — On the same day
I was at an auction at
Sunth. a dark brown
colt mare 14-2. 3 years
old - unbroken - made
her way to Sir James
Robinson. Body seemed to
be a good one & I gave 500 rupees
for her at auction. in the 133

chance of her turning out
 well - She had soon and
 was my favorite saddle
 horse for many years & she
 I rode her all over India
 nearly in 1870. with the
 Duke of Edinburgh - and
 she was working in
 harness in 1872 - when I
 left Calcutta for good -
 I think that I succeeded in
 24th July - that my boy
 beg. had a spinal hernia
 probably the result of an
 accident - his little
 punishment having

Calcutta

2677

been knocked over long
before - I put him near 17
but right side. I may
here mention that he was
wearing the hat he gave
me & I came from the house
I may have been offended
by riding in the way -
24th Sep. when I had been
memorable for that the the
the King was sentenced in
the Supreme Court of India
to sit in the
judgment and 1000
fine for publishing a libel
on the Judge Masters in

pamphlet ^{on} the ⁱⁿ Englishman
 entitled Nil-Suspense -
 17th August. Your Name
 was the important fact
 that we by him - and his
 first book - left me in
 24 August. - I was shocked
 by the death of one of my
 patients. Miss Anne Doak
 of acute dysentery - she
 was the Lady Superintendent
 of the Southern Female Medical
 Asylum - an institution
 in which I take much
 interest - after 2 days she

Calcutta

2619

on 27th August 1861. I find
that I received from the ~~Editorial~~
Annuals Office my Medal
and Clasp for the defence
of Lucknow.

About this time we sent up
a Commisariat (Order) of
Mr J. Sturges Esq. President
of the Council. Col. S. S. S. S.
Major R. Stewart Esquire and
Dr. Smith —

on the 2nd Sept. I rode my
order horse (Name called
Victoria) for the first time —

on the 4th Oct. I was
the Anniversary of the
wedding day

10th Oct. Donah Poolah

137

Holidays began - Lectures
 ceased until the 24th
 on the 2nd 8th & 10th 11th 12th
 Nov. There was heavy rain
 all morning much mischief
 to the English vegetables
 and flower seeds.

13th Nov. Fine clear
 cold weather. A steam
 boat apparently out in the bay
 15th Nov. The ship
 dea Bishop's Suite - arrived
 in the Simla. to the wharfe
 wh. - The steamer was very
 crowded. I went on board
 to see the
 18th Nov. Lady
 Cairns

Calcutta

2621

The vicereine's wife. died at 2-30
p.m. of fever - said to have been
caught in returning from Dargah
through the Duke's Park -
she was born in 1817 -
Funeral private at Bunsbury
2^d December. I went to Soorie
Bheerbhoom to see Mr. Malet.
The judge's wife - returned
the next morning.

Mr. Laing. Finance Minister.
returned this week.

14th Dec. Dr. Macrae arrived
in steamer "Colombo" - removed
charge of his patients
received letter from my
Father. Mr. Sitwell said

Mrs Buxton giving an
alarms account of my
dear Mr. Thos. Slater's health.

30 Dec. Our old unknown
friend Schilling and his
wife landed from steamer
"Nereus" - He brought me
out a gold watch by McCabe
which had asked him to
purchase for me

31st December a punchball
was given by the military
club. to which we went.

so completed my third
year in Calcutta - I was
making progress. my

Calcutta

2623

practice and my experience
were increasing and that
he coming more competent
in the subject - Surgery. That
I had been appointed to that
I find that during this
year I had realized by my
private practice Rs. 8286 -
The total amount of my income
during the year 1861. was

Rs. 20,818. 12^u 6 - Receipts
21,753 - 14^u 9 Expended

so that I had not made
quite enough to balance the
expenditure

Part of my receipts this year
were due to what I received
from three patients of Macleod
attended by me during his absence

I had an account with
 the ^{Bank of} Bank and paid
 in my money as received
 into their hands —

on the whole I was moving
 well. But there was considerable
 anxiety? my health was
 pretty fair. But not well
 what; the touch of sickness
 still being a trouble
 and my mind was
 frequently the source of
 suffering

my anxiety about my
 dear mother's health. In
 her my dear old father
 was present. - & that was
 not unkindly the

Calcutta

2825

thought of what was the name
of our little son Bob, who
deprived of his grandfather's
care, which seemed to be
impendent. I was now
making regular mentions
on behalf of my dear
parents -

Many other events occurred
during the year besides
those I have mentioned
but they are mentioned
in my journal. Let the diary,
which has been preserved
and can be referred to
if required!

2626.

1862

On the 1st Jan'y a grand fancy
fair in behalf of the ~~British~~
General Hospital, was
held at the Botanic Gardens
and on the 3rd the Calcutta
races were held - The
Arab Derby is always the
most interesting race -
On the 13th of January I
received the from some
telling me of the death
of my dear Mother on the
7th December 1861. From the
description of her symptoms
I imagine it must have
been Carcinoma of the
Stomach - I was deeply
affected by this sad

Calcutta

2627

into the place for never long
disturbance. Resoundly believed
by her child than than mine.
never was me more myself
more devoted or more affectionately
attached to her children.
My dear father left when
he had advanced age and
increasing infirmity
too was a subject of great
sorrow. I would have
gone to him if I could but
it was impossible -
our food and kind friends
the Buxtons were all
that kind friends could
be at the time and
it was a consolation to

Know that Margaret
 the nurse who had taken
 so much care of Bobbe
 was there to cheer her
 still. My dear mother
 was buried at dinner
 and a beautiful funeral
 service was preached
 with English then by
 the Rev Mr -
 all who knew her
 loved and respected
 her and her loss was
 deeply felt by many
 My dear Mr Father
 was much comforted by her
 love and never recovered
 it. He now lies by her
 side in the burial ground

Calcutta

2629

at Hume - and a simple
stone marker there resting
place!

I and Bepie went to visit
it in 1872 when we returned
to England. and it has
in good order - & carefully
kept. —

During the cold season I
worked hard in the early
mornings at practical
anatomy at the College,
felt the necessity of bringing
to the men to teach them
and to deal with the
some kind difficult cases
that were constantly under
my care at the Hospital

I was rapidly increasing
the number of Surgical
Operations - and a very
valuable paper written of
some are of interest.

Spent that - I had an
often small appointment
for the examination of
Surgic to the Surgeon
I received to much to head
to the work. and it
added something to
my income & Mr
Marratt who had
formerly been in
Bermuda was the
head of the department

Calcutta

2631

I should note that the news of
Prince Albert's death had been
received on the 7th day. called
great mourning by all Calcutta
on the 17th day when during my
Australian game near
Dharmatola. I was attacked
by a lone Cabul horse. He
hit at the nose - and caught
the flap of the saddle in his
mouth. my leg had a
fracture to escape. The
man kicked him so hard
that he was frightened
away. left us a lasting
wound.

I went to the Buxtehude
and the Watson at Dicks 149

2632

1862

about my dear mother and
on the 18th an old friend
Mr Schilling married
from our house to the ^{Widow}
at St John Church. - on the
22^d Jan'y they sailed for Bombay
in the "Bugal"

on the 28th Jan'y. Repie, mother
and the children went with
the nurse Sarah to stay a
short time with the Andersons
at the Botanic Gardens

on the 2^d Feb. my friend Mr
Beaton who had been

staying with us went to take
up his post as Chaplain of
Chittagong

Calcutta

1833

on the 7th July. I have walked alone
before first time

on the 11th July. I concluded my
course of lecture for the session.
There was a meeting of the
Council of the Asiatic Society at
which an Memorial was
presented to the Council.

On the 11th March I read a paper
concerning my Chaplaincy
on the 12th and 13th of the
new Viceroy arrived. Arriving
at Fort House he was received
on the 18th March and
carried off. I went to
General House to say good

bye to him.

25 March I had a house

on May 26th I made I bought
a brown horse (canary) for
460/-

25th and 26th held the first
Lecture about the large and fine
of the Church because I was
of the Medical College.

on the 26th April I bought
an fine canary for 40/-
Hampshire for 20/-

on the 12th April I found
that I have lost that I
weighed a sum of 75³/₄
lb weight.

on the 12th April I received
of money 100/-

Calcutta

2635

7th and 7th 17 Candidates
drama in Medicine passed.

21 April. Dr Fry the head of the
dept leaves by next steamer after
40 years service. He has been
a great friend of mine.

On the 2nd April at Calcutta
the University of Calcutta
has been graduated in the
Jours. Arts is an interesting
subject! —

on the 29th April. It was 3
years since I arrived in Calcutta
and in the whole time
fair progress! — Health keeping
pretty good.

16 June. Medical College
commenced. Pathology since the

interesting lecture. —

After 17 June I resumed
my lectures.

23 June the Englishman named
Richard wanted for himself
of a lecture. — Great efforts
were made to attract him, but

29 June. It is 12 years to day
since I first left England
for India.

6th July. a telegram reported
that Carrington was in
the ~~12th~~ house.

12th August at 10 1/4 all
day before was rapidly and
safely composed of a 500
in 1000 — Dr. Footman, and
Mr. Roberts the house, were
with her.

15th Sept. Dr. Footman was
sent home

Calcutta

1637

8th Sept - I took 25 Sheaves in
a tea company from the Bazaar.
25th Sept -

11th Sept - my boy, Charles
at 8th John's of the Spuy - Henry
was there Spuy. -
Three men were struck by
lightning and killed near
our house -

6th October - I went with Mr
and Mrs L. H. Ferguson. To see
Cousin, to Brudenham, Hargreaves
and Mungford - he a little
sick and returned with me
10th Oct. 12 years since I
first landed in India

The following is a copy of my diary
during the short trip

Prep to Mangalore 1862 2638 1862

Monday 6th October 1862,
Hospital as usual. at 11 AM
started with Mr & Mrs Dugger
for Burdwan. put up at the
Day's arriving at about 2 PM.
Heavy rain all day - I did
nothing of Burdwan in consequence
feel better for the change.
Wrote to Bopie. - Heavy rain all
night

7th Oct. - wrote to my Father
Bopie and Brodie —
Drove with H. to see the Rajah's
palace garden & bungalow
much pleased with them
Killed a snake (kumbh) &
Dugger & myself — Name for
Bhagpore at 11-20 - Set
a horse post charge at the

Trip to Mongyu

2639

Station - Dipped at Hampshire -
much water all over the country
arrived at Cleveland Hotel
Hampshire at 8 PM - This
beautifully situated on a hill
overlooking the river - Latter part
of the day had been fine -

8th Oct - Went out for a walk
on the public gardens. which
seemed much neglected - Met
Thompson, late Mr de Loe, who
lent us his camera, we went
and looked at the station - Called
on the Deans, and Messrs & Mr
Thompson. All were well
living in the hotel -
weather fine but hot -
Telegraphed J. E. De Loe to get
rooms at Hampshire - Started

In Mungahp-at-SPM arrived
at 10. Late on Sunday. They
found there by me - what to
the wood's - very hot - wrote
to Bopie told her he should
be home on Friday -

9 Oct. Thursday.

walked through the old
Fort of Mungahp with the
Juguppa in the morning. The
sun very hot - Day clear -
a fine view of the hills and
of the river (Juguppa) - work
with Dr. Duka, & Dr. Juguppa
to see the Seeta Kound and
Pa-pahar. Seeta Kound is
a hot spring of ^{138°} beautiful
clear water. well known

²⁶⁴¹
^{Calcutta}
11 miles off lubbek of the dropper
The water is much purer
as pure drinking water.
Got home to Durgam at 7.30
There was a beautiful view
from the Pii-jombar.

10th October. Friday.
Start at 4 1/2. Train at 6.30
to Calcutta. Arrived at 7.30
after a very dusty hot
journey - very hot, cool. R. 137.
620 Inter-city Dictionary &
copper. Lucker nice
traveller's kit & memento
Found all well. - I was
better for the trip. It was
12 years on that day nice. 159

2642.

1862

I landed in India
 on the 25 Oct. Spent the
 next morning packing
 28th Oct. - Miss Hewitt
 who is to marry Dr. Buckner
 Brown Resident Surgeon
 at the College. Arrived today
 our cousin to my child.
 on the 1st November Dr.
 B. Brown married in the
 Fort Church to Miss
 Hewitt. I saw her
 away. She was married
 from my house.

11 November Family Council.

Calcutta

2643

arrived in the Commodore
England. Borne left us 4 days

30 Number Newspaper arrived
by the mail since accounts
of the death of Sir Borne
and so. in U.S.A. —

6 Dec. I am 38 years old
to day.

27 Dec. The Duke of Devonshire
won the Derby. Calcutta
2nd —

27th Dec. Chivers received
an anonymous letter threatening
him and me. — he has
offended since the by keeping
the name of his capture
I will keep — much needed 161

The year on the whole had
 been prosperous. My health
 had been fairly good. As
 I suffered occasionally from
 my mouth & throat from
 malarious influences.
 My practice was increasing
 pretty well. Considering
 that I had steadily refused
 all purchase & other
 such methods of influence
 it - and that I also
 steadily insisted on people
 searching me out by the
 wanted me - I felt
 to search them!

Calcutta

2645

I find that I made by
private practice during the
year 1862. Rs 9666. 2. of
which - Rs $\frac{215}{\text{Total } 9449}$ were
deducted making $\frac{9449}{\text{Total}}$ balance
clear receipts.

My expenditure and
receipts probably pretty
nearly balanced each other
and I was beginning to
have a balance in the Bank
- but up to the present
it is very small.

My writing my name
as Professor - will in the
month of August present

²⁶⁴⁶
 truly pay - Rs ~~374~~ - 225. 3
 Mysore Pinner pay - 384 -
 Carl pay (probly) 384 -
Rs: 993 -

This I received monthly
 and with my practice
 was all I had. -
 During the year I had been
 to private practice ~~at~~ monthly
 average of $\frac{12}{9449}$ -
Rs: 788. - net.

so had considering the
 circumstances. It was the
 4th year of my residence in
 Calcutta and I had made
 it entirely by my own
 work. - Had refused to buy
 or have anything to say to the
 16/64 ~~200~~ the price that would be paid

1863 Calcutta

2637

303

On the 11 Jan'y 1863, I find that I
purchased a pair of Country bred
carriage mares for Rs 350..

12th Jan'y. Sir C Dwyer arrived
by steamer he is a member of
the Supreme Council

14th Jan'y. There was a grand
fancy dress ball at Fort House
Lady Steyn having arrived a
few days previously -

Dear Bessie wore a pretty black
dress as "Night. Nettie was
as an Italian peasant girl
I wore uniform - The

costumes were very good
an American lady. Mrs

Holridge of whom none
intelligently

went as Chamberlain.
There were about 1200
people at the ball

20th Another very deep
ball at the W. S. Club.
Ponhu Bennett the
representative of St. John's church
was killed by a fall
from his horse.

My friends the Duncans
go to Cynthia.

21st Day. a ball at the W.
Napier

22nd - Lady Col. - Duncans came
back to day. Mrs D. & his
family leaving soon to Cynthia

Calcutta

26. Jan

303

27 Jan. - A husbandman I have
just made - engaged for little thing.
Ball given at the Town Hall to
Lord & Lady Algernon.

28 Jan. - I saw Mrs. Price the
chief of the effects of her. I saw
her. Cotton catching fire

2 Feb. - My friend W. B. Beaton
apptd to the Vicar of St. Paul's - a good
deal through my influence.

22 Dec. - I went to the
to the church wedding.

3 Feb. - a ball at Prince John
Munro's. Lord & Lady Algernon
there.

5th Feb. - I went to Dr. Beaton
left with the 9th Regiment to day

6th - I saw little - him has been 167

on the 9 Feb. I have noted
that the ^{original} ~~god~~ ^{original} light was
very brilliant. It frequently
is so about this season
in Calcutta and presents
a very remarkable and
beautiful appearance. As
seen across the river only
the setting sun by the
burning flames in the
iron pile -

on the 10th of March
to my 87th lecture. And
that I returned after of the 22nd
to my old friend Mr. B. &
I did not think to take a part
there

on the 11 Feb. I find that I
had to pull fault with the Mr
Browne. the very energetic
but rather presuming Steward
of the Hospital. He apologized
so it was all settled.

on the 12th there was a
ball at the Buryal Club
I should have noted that on the
17th Jan a headwound. Skye
web nurse. was engaged for
Harry.

a Ball given at the town
Hall to the G. G. and Skye
5 Feb. Col. Denard and Dr
Bewins left us for Upper Province

14 Feb - I finished my
course of lectures.

28th Feb - my House Surgeon

Ralph Chamberlaine Dr. M. removed
from his office for lacking
money from a patient for
the Hospital
Ralph Chamberlaine left in
his room.

4 March. Correspondence with
Mr Beadon at Ex. respecting
my late House Surgeon. I
asked for some investigation
of his present position. - he
was not concerned himself
there. but asked for his office

Calcutta

2653

309

6 March. Commencement of
daily class studies for me
a few more of which had
suddenly been made.

8 March. He is 4 years old
today.

20 March. Hot weather here
is rapidly becoming possible
today.

14 March. I was called
up at night to the
nursery for a child
he & his. I was having
many questions now.

X 28 March. Why when to
my dear old friend Dr. J. Williams

died in Paris on the
12th instant - he had been
in failing health for a
long time. I had a
portrait of him by Alfred
Breton. He sat to me
in Paris at my request.
His has been a most
disturbance case?

29 March I wrote that
the Bostonian had
arrived at the notice is just
going out of Boston.

31 March The Bostonian
to Dr. [unclear] [unclear] of the [unclear] [unclear]
[unclear] to me.

had-intended at their own
request.

I have good accounts from
home of my boy Bobbie.

5. April has been R. S. S. S. S.
lost her 4th child for Anap.

I had a hard time
completed my examination
in the morning. —

2nd April elected a
member of Synodicate.

1 May elected President
of the Medical Faculty

2nd May two Doctors of Medicine
passed. (the first) & the two

2nd Division. These names 173

Suchender. Lal - Silber. 20

Mysohudo - Bone

20 May - a general holiday
and reviewed the Primary.

I won't keep your
Babe & ~~Mae~~ ^{Jennie} ~~Charles~~ So

1/2 B much more for change

They returned the next day

~~29 May Four years to May~~

Since I returned to India

th ship should be April
6 June, 2 and beyond

whether has been seen

but - heavy horse feed

some people have used

of structure.

Calcutta

2657

9 June. Went to an Armenian
wedding last night and the
Bazaar.

Baggage.
 walked up on ridge to
 see a Hudson's Porcupine.
 Found the best way where
 I went to see him that he
 had been taken to the
 shoot-!

11. I have heard from Anne
that John Martin Sub has
had at last success in
hanging himself. I shall
see him once this ~~year~~ year
at least of his nature as
succeeded. W. Thompson in California

At this place a Hemorrhage
at her mother's house on 18
May - Henry was 1 year
14 Begun writing history
notes.

15 - Gave the general
interesting lecture
at the opening of the
Medical College for the
year.

16th - Gave my first
systematic lecture.

30 June Dear Mrs. Anne
that Brodie is recovering from
shooting wound.

176 My old nurse Josephine Hanson
died of cancer

Calcutta

2659

315

312

I had been active in establishing
a Bengal Branch of the British
Medical Association, & had
had been asked to become
President of it. I had the
honour that hon. Mr. [unclear]
of [unclear] but I [unclear]
my daily journal that
meetings took place at [unclear]
this time

On the 20th I said that I
expected for [unclear] the
[unclear] is part of it. [unclear]
[unclear]. I was [unclear] [unclear]

318

2660

1863

wrote a Punjabi but did
not make much progress
for want of time. as to the
I should say from having
so many other things to
think about -

23 June I have noted
that Dr. Allen Webb

left in the steamer.

178
He was secured by riding
with symptoms of dysentery
I find that I took very
early morning weather
something before long to

Calcutta

2661

31/7/18

As per tool - and my work
in private practice was increasing
I had my time pretty well
occupied

28 June. My son Morrison
with whom I studied for the
College exam: suggested his
study of Carbuncle -

on the 14 July I found that I read a
paper to the Med. Association

Read about this time that
Arthur at Durban has received
from Whorby Gough.

Reading Bayakhi's work on the
liver.

179

318

2662

1863

22. I find that I need \$10
more for a part of my
clean clothes. I need a new
hat it is not very good.

27. I had a sharp attack
of fever with sore throat

but found that I need to
be kept during the day
and did a difficult number
commenced with the needles
my old patient money
was being taken from the
leg. had a sharp deep
to day hangings.

29 I was with my wife

180

Calcutta

2663

31/7

July 31st

31st I am just for home by
the hit row - a new meeting
was not reported in the
"Home News" -

& keep. Little Joe still suffering
from dysentery. Dr E Gordon
is attending him.

What the time I had some
important surgical operations
at the Hospital - very much
fully occupied! -

Very rather better.

12. Any day one year old
today. Very better

181

I was learning Bengali
at this time with a private
but I never made much
progress - as I had not time
having so much other work
to do - and knowing Hindostani
well. I am pretty well
in Hindi - - The Vernacular
Classes are taught in both
Hindostani and Bengali
and the former I understand
quite well enough both
in literature & in teaching
if necessary

I find that in the 15th class

I lost a patient. Mr Campbell
of himpflegia &
we were my boy at the Medical
Faculty of the University making
new statutes for graduation
I was having much surgical
work about this time. I do
not detail it as it would
be out of place here. and is
pretty generally described in
my published works in
Medicine Surgery in India
on the 21 - I met Col Carey
the officer who was with the poor
Richard when he was killed

29 August. I went to see a ^{friend}
 that called the ^{friend} ~~Prize~~ ^{friend}
 Commanded by Capt. Bulford
 the son of my father & a fine
 Commander Bulford R.N. —
 I used to take walks every
 and every ride when I had
 time & found the exercise
 necessary to keep me in health.
 Mr. Bulford, not long well
 came to stay with us. —
 My friend Dr. Snow had
 come to the College where
 this time was valuable addition
 he was to the staff. — I was
 working very hard at the time
 as before. ~~My friend~~ ^{My friend} ~~My friend~~ ^{My friend}
 everything

I am not sure she has there
before mentioned it. That
Kellie Shun - Bepie Suki
was now living with us in
Calcutta -

Mr Bullard came to stay
with us. He was out there
for 7 weeks & it was better
for her than remaining in
London her husband's ship
as I have said. I wrote to Miss
Baker at Brighton to say
that Bobbie was to go to her
school after Xmas - and
to my father to say so.

At the time I had since

operation for cataract
and artificial pupil
I don't think I have
mentioned it before. Now
I had been made a
doctor of the Calcutta
University, a member of
the Senate and of the
Medical Faculty and
^{was} ~~am~~ now President of
Medical Faculty and
taking much interest in
forming new statutes for
graduation in Medicine

Calcutta

2669

325
58

I wrote a long letter to
the Bishop - telling of the
death of Anne. in reply to
a letter of Mr. M. M.
on the 17. Sept. He wrote
my letter W.C. & at the
Cape - with satisfaction.

19. Dear Bishop, 29th Oct.

20 Sept. - The Scott ~~family~~

~~family~~ died last night
A young man who had
come to see us was deeply
sick - with a fever.

I now begin to subscribe
the Major L. - but I need

187

226

2670

1863

having completed a rather
 period of service.

On the 22. Sept. Prince Agassiz
 and some one of the Myones
 family - were attacked by
 a tiger! dear Mr. he

cries out & jumps up and
 at home. but that he was
 a thing or other - I mean
 he would have been killed
 by it - it was a spotted deer
 back -

There being much surgical
 work at the time and my
 practice was increasing
 indeed I was hard worked with
 my numerous adventures

188

Calcutta

26th 1883

327^{SS}

on the 24. I heard that
I am entitled to subscription
from the Fund

25. Had an operation for hernia
and my cataract. I was
operating for Arthur Keel
Ophthalmic preparations
were away on short leave

I had a letter from Beattie
who is with the Vice Regal
and says saying that he is
to be relieved by Dr. Macleod
more cheerfully at the
Hospital.

30. Reception of the
letter to come about 21 November

1883

328

2672

1863

The rain seems to have
been heavy about that time

2nd - Had news from Mr. Buckin
of the C. & F. that he is not very
well in a price

I was having many great
opportunities at this time

4th - An ^{awfully} ^{heavy} ^{day} ^{morning}
to my mind (Victims)

wrote next day to Mr. Buckin
the Stables & Vet. —

Private theatricals of
Capt. & Mrs. —

my lecture was given
in regular. I had 8th

46 of my course

8 Harry took where for her
part was taking

190

Calcutta

26/3/63

329

10 Oct. Mon 13 June today
was handed in India
to Weather page. it is very
cold. - Heard from the doctor
at the Cape. about William

12. Sent 3 Capital Questions
to my friends and to the
book news of Bobbie
Wednesday - Had a letter from
W.C. & not satisfactory -

16 I had to say to day
made my class the analysis
of Calcutta.

17 Holiday songs program
commenced.

Nearly finished the book
which was published in 191

28th Kipud and the two
 boys went to Banachpune
 to visit the Bailey. The
 woman the Brudome the the
 H.P. Grant - ~~Brudome~~

Macrae went to Brudome
 asked me to do her work
 Kunguitoray, bad but the
 weather is beautiful

Macrae returned to the
 the General Camp. He
 went tonight - asked me to
 do her work -

Saw a party of Medamun
 islanders tonight of the
 the Port - very little
 reputation -

Calcutta

26/5

32158

Dear Sophie wrote me ill
at Banackpore. Her young
brother had been up - She had a
miscap - Anne home
and I am thankful to say
I'm recovered -

I took Charge of the Free
School to Day. - Dr. Macpherson
will make him know that
Kensell has made me his
patron to P - Stearns after
asking me to take them!

31 Nellie returned from
Burdwan. Dear Sophie is better
This was the only time she had
left Calcutta. and unfortunately

193

it made her ill.

2 November Anne & Jane
Bentley about duck & geese
illness -

3 I wrote the address
General on the subject
of delay in punishment of
Capital Criminals -

4 Prepared the lecture
again - gave my 52^d
lecture of the session.

Little Harry came
walked across the room.

5 My dear Victoria
is well again. I rode
her for the first time this
Evening

Calcutta

2677

383

6 Quoted on 4 Cabinet
cases. - asked me last
night as I thought the
sit lady.

7. Another speaker to the
in a lady - Fanny ordered
to-day. - See R. V. who
came.

9 Another brand while speaking
narrowly of upper part
I wrote to say that I should
take 21 Chowringhee
from the 1st Dec at 400/-
a month

10 attended a meeting of
the medical society of
which there has been an annual

meeting today - 195

2248

2678

1863

11. went with the Bishop and
 the wife and the boys to
 see the Andamian Whales
 at Ballysnaught. met
 Sibley there who told
 me of school in the
 ship Baker at Night.

12. sent for the young
 a lecture on the Andamians
 and Cannibals.

13. My old friend
 friend Dr. J. Brown (who
 had a cancer of the
 neck at the age of
 60 years - together with
 me) died last night.
 I attended his funeral
 military honors - The
 Andamians exhibited at
 Ballysnaught

196

14 Lettering again and
other operations -

15 Dr. Kimball had the shoulder
in a full joint in house
saw new from house!

17 Hear that Dr. Slyn
is very ill.

18. Nov. 1863 - Key provided
to the rank of full Surgeon
substantive, in the Gazette
Friday from 16 Sept. last.
sent about 13 years - 2
from 29 June 1830 to 16
Sept 1863 - = 13 y. 2 m. 18 days
Who in rank Remains here
full Surgeon by brevet
since 1858 -

19 Operated on a child
one day old in house tip 197

328

2680

1863

Saw two children hurrying
into the school —

20 one of the children
died

21. The Norman the judge
came back from visit
to the courts and brought
me a piece of wood,
part of a window, found
from the ruin of my
house in the burning
this I had subsequently,
in 1877, made into
a box for paper, with
an inscription in ink
on it — O. E. Carey who
was with son Richard

198

Calcutta

2681

387²³

when he was killed some
friends - we hear that
Lord Elgin died yesterday
at Shrewsbury, Shropshire
of full heart. Her
sister announced it
on the morning - He is the
second son of the Duke
who has died in India

22 Sunday. Churches
closed in black for the
Sundays

23 A heavy fog. Heard
a humming bee
to-day.

at a meeting of the public
Yesterday 23. It was settled

199

Had a health officer
 (bro) a month he spent
 went out to the "dough"
 to see the Capt. of "Chydehale"
 who was very ill.

25 - Saw Benton a friend of
 mine had a fine today
 went out to see
 a new house! -

26. In Daly a hotel
 not himself a country
 in the hand. I was in
 part of it -

28. A Hesper of to come
 passed over Calcutta!
 Dear little Henry Mc
 with the Hancock -
 meeting of Syndicate

Preparing to come with me
 this morn. - Hear that
 Watson is app^l to the
 General Hospital.

Many letters under Dr E
 Goodwin's care. - General
 Durand came back to
 Calcutta today

It is now beautiful weather
 cold weather - on Dec 30
 November he returned
 one week from 21 Charingcross
 Lecture by Dr Cheyne on
 Charingcross.

Dec 1. Have set to work
 62^d lecture - heard the
 Capt Martin's & Mrs
 Burrell's wedding - Dined
 at Mr. Guckett's - Many

Letters 201

340

2684

1863

Beating around to take
up his spirit and
at the same time
shed some work
his time. Very much
in evening - very
sudden blackness
day - I went with
C. H. H. H. H. H. H.
Dec. - In to dinner
around from the
to the same time
dinner with the R. N. H.
in the 3. Dec

5 - Arrived the same
in the Payne - a very
small and handsome
Apartment. I thought the

went home and in
the lake - I am afraid
the same day in Capt.
Rams - I drunk
and I made myself
w. - Henry is better -
the women here are not
6 days. Two ships, the "Spir"
and "St. Leonard" destroyed
by fire near Garden Reach
went to the Marine Gardens
with "Blatant" in the
Victoria Regent in storm
went on to Sumatra Key
near S. S. - there - then in
sailing it was Sunday and
I am 39 years old today

342

7 Dec Dr. John Macpherson
says he is sorry to see
the name used without
make me much patient
to me - the name of
the book to come - weekly
of the Anti Society

8 gave my first
practical lecture
demonstration of operations
meeting of medical
association -

9 Dec Dr. J. Macpherson
visited in the p.m. and
on 2 from the leave

10 20 practical lecture
demonstration of surgery at Kildare
12 I had a sharp attack
of diphtheria in the throat

Calcutta

2689

843

14. Writing at Cherey
Rue of Geneva - had
some questions.

Macrae returned and
resumed his practice.

15. Miss Paine married
to Capt. Dr. Long.

16. None mentioned.

17. May 5 funeral notice

18. Friend of Mr. Paine
died. - amputated hand of
hand! -

19. Dr. E. Goethe examined
boy who has always been
delicate & had a tendency to
bowel complaint & had
said he thought he had better
go to England

205

saw a great deal of my
friend W-B Beaton
at the time.

working hard at the
College at anatomy of
surgical regions - I did
not write in the Reg-
ister & played some
amusement but not by
me!

23 Seat high in
money market. Small
people remain low.

24 ~~September~~ holidays
begin. I am working
hard at study of surgical
anatomy. A little history

I managed to get my red
my money - but the work
the the the the the the
of the the the the the
X men me!

25- Much at the
Dineal house - check
dinner & the the the the
the.

26 BT the the the the
the the the the the the
the the the the the the
the the the the the the
a the the the the the
the the the the the the
the the the the the the
the the the the the the
C the the the the the
the the the the the

27 Dr Archer came to say
good bye. he goes home on
leave on the Lady Stirling
in "Fury" tomorrow.

Macnamara from Detroit
takes his place at the
Office as of the same
rank! —

28 Wm. A. La Paro is
at Greenham or Kelvedon

29. Miss Wm. Mearns
to the Woodstock
Terrace —

30 looking at the history
at the Office.

31. Racer. and Clyde
are 2 1/2 days. Bunting
Cetyana says in L. Lawrence
to the same General

The day was fine and cold.
Beaton dined at Mr. - I was
working at the anatomy
lettering seal paper weekly
at the College. - At the soft
palate & munching Mungus.
Poor little Harry tumbled
down stairs, but not much
hurt - So ended the year
1863! —

I had made considerable
progress this year. I had
gone to America and the house.
I had acquired greater
facility in speaking and
had greatly added to my
knowledge of English and

3462

2692

1863

regional anatomy and
of operative surgery for the
the year had surprised by
many of the most famous.
able operators. I do not
detail them in my the
history. nor do I describe
them allude to and cannot
operation now and there,
as most of my work is
described in books that
I have since written.
my private practice
also had increased considerably
I adhered rigidly to the plan
I have always pursued

Calcutta

26.9.38

34918

If anything like influence
in inducing patriotism to come
to me. I would be no account
then have taken notice to make
known and then who could
did so entirely of their own
work - and if they were influenced
by others. I never talked of it
I never called on any one
except those to whom I was
known in the service
It was a matter of duty - I
waited till they came to
me. And the the thing
practised proved to prosper

stock as put in the end
there was abundance of
and shed it all my way
way.

I had to repay my
note book that during
the year 1863 I withdrew
14,500, upon 3 months
practice - a monthly amount
of 1208. in fact - a sum of
9448 in 1862. or the
amount of 787. in fact
month - in fact it was
nearly double.

I had declined to ~~do~~ or
withdraw a good many feet

this year as last. In instance
in 1863 I actually received
Rs 150.76 - but I deducted Rs 5.76
Rs 145.00 leaving me clear with
y. the Rs 145.00 ~~to~~

Both my yearly and my
occasional ^{salaries} and annuities
cases had increased - The
Framers paid a certain
sum a year - generally per
150 to 200 to 300 or 400 a
year - a few of 500 or 600
and a sufficient time -

Of course a great many
people never hand anything
at all - with the few excepting
afford it. a very neglected of

but it was a subject,
which I never would
address unless prepared and
I never thought I ever would
be asked for a fee.
As former officers had
many imagined or perhaps
thought that they had a
right to our services: I
was a great mistake
I did not understand
any more - and now we
had the best right to my
services - but
of course I never intended to

Calcutta

2697

35ⁿ

the subject and he thus
went on very long he came
very hard. Indeed there
is no counting in the work
that I know of. While the
medical men work hard
and the little men Calcutta
a leading man there is.

Physician Surgeon. General
practitioner. By this he
does all work and by
Ourselves in all cases
he has many other duties
and his patients in a very
large number never
pay him anything at all
and many give him the
most liberal remuneration 215

When the amount is
 compared with the number
 of miles & work he has
 done. — 16 miles is the
 maximum. Then (when by
 the English Standard is
 if it were then reduced
 in half a one quarter
 the extra work. The
 amount in the case
 of a leading husband
 may however be
 very large. But it really
 is nothing the French all
 I think say. Any man who
 has laid aside money
 the result of preparation

work in Calcutta has done
it after work that people
within country have no
conception of -

My expenses here very few
more than Cambridge.

Education being as yet
very hardly doing anything
indeed my expenditure
exceeded my receipts -
my small pay at this
time was not very much
and it would have been
impossible to have lived on
it - as a trained man
with training in Oronokee

3552

29.00

1863

The salary my first
pay at the time was as
follows I take in ordinary
month

My pay is	224.3
Civil pay	383.15
My gross salary	384.4
	<hr/>
	Rs: 992.2

This includes deduction for
taxes of some Rs. 20. —

I had considerable sum taken
to make to Europe.

For Bot & my dear father
who as I have said was
now seeing a regular
annual sum home.

I had important work
had happened. I had then

appointed clerk on the
in May President of the Marine
Fraternity, and had named
and proposed two Doctory Medals
that have resulted in the
nubling fund in the grade
of Major. then meaning my
wife's name had I died
on the 18th Nov. I appeared
in the Gazette as Surgeon
to rank from 10 Sept-1861
a. Webb deceased.

The Doctory and Surgeon
had died and a new one
apptd

I left my house 23 Chancery
and moved into 21 which
was larger & more commodious

I find that I have not the
 following books as among
 those read during the year -
 and when I look back
 on these days - when I think
 of the work - the climate
 the exercises - I think
 as I compare myself
 with what I now am, I regret
 that I have been
 very full of energy on these
 days - now I am
 now at 54 years of age. -
 I find that I read Buckle's
 civilization. Muchism in the
 Felt. Nature and art in
 disease. - De la in France
 strange story of Buckle

Japhet in search of a Father
 by Margaret. - The Christ
 of History - Layard's Crime
 of London - Malesherbes Poems,
 Doctor Thorne - Oliver & Pat

Means place in Nature, Health

x Some Grave Surgery
 Khush Kida - Lyell's

Antiquity of Man. The

Bampton Lecture - Ringlake

Orinca - Chambers -

Thurston Kida - Renssely

Life. Vachon's cellular

pathology - 3rd part of Nassi-

Restoration of Belief -

Alfreds testament - Hoken

Surgery - Bible in London

Worked Ho! Seamya life.

Character of Carlyle's work. - Nassi

Nassi of Scotland - some of them

and a good deal of
miscellaneous reading
including anatomy
Mechanics & Surgery
besides. I should say
that the very chief
works were surgical. I
did not neglect Medicine
of which I wrote particularly
as of Surgery
and in which my printed
lay equally extensive
I also wrote much
of practical anatomy
and Chemistry especially
the Analyses of Calcutta

Calcutta

2405

361

I took medicine
especially during my
morning and evening
exercise.

My professional work
was all done in
the day - and last I

had several hours.

My usual routine was
afterwards up at five
a clock - 1. Chota Bazar.

Important cases treated
then at night. With

Dr. Williams' Chemicals
in the early morning I

often worked at the

361

27.06

1863

Breakfast at 10.

Then patients (some
 Men (for some Men in
 12 patients. As yet
 all the to be at 2
 P.M. - Sunday. Finally
 before leaving
 another number
 patients - then during
 with the new work
 dinner (8.15) then
 more patients to visit
 & then to bed - from
 which I was often disturbed
 and then finished the
 capital & register cases
 that came at all times

224

end of 1863

1864

~~1867~~
1864

Calcutta

- 1 Jan'y. There was a fancy fair at the Botanic Gardens
- 2 Operated on the Audesma merchant for lithotomy
- 3 Three large tumours removed at the hospital & let my friend Bentham do one of them.
- 6 I made a new nose for a man who had had his nose cut away. Five other operations
- 10 a patient, Mr Dodd died of purpural fever.
12. Mr J. Lawrence took his seat as Governor General.
- 15 We went to an assembly ball. - Dr Murray, Munro,

2908

1864

conclusion on the 16.

17 some questions

18 great agricultural
revolution at a large
scale. Took the children
to it on the 18th

20 Schilling my old
independent friend comes
to us

26 Dinner at South House

27th I went away for
a little change, with
to Mowbray to Rajmohat
on a shortening expedition
but Anderson must have a
fee of Rs 1000 - removed!

trip to Rajmahal ~~1864~~ 2709

3

notes of a visit to Rajmahal in
January 1864 —

Left Calcutta with Mr. W. B. Money
by the 9 P.M. train. owing to the
being the Exhibition week the
carriages were crowded. and
had some difficulty in finding
a place. 27th Jan'y 1864.

28th Jan'y arrived at Teen Pukur
at about 6.30 A.M. went with
Money on a travely on the rail
to Rajmahal. a few miles.
Found Abney Money's Camp
by the side of the river.

After breakfast went out with
a herd of about 20 Elephants
on to a large Chur covered
with long grass. Put out one
~~hog~~ half brown buffalo

and some Chickaree - I shot
nothing myself. - no tiger
seen. weather very cold,
wrote to Sophie - see so tomorrow
to another heat.

29th Jan Friday.
very cold in the tent.
A. Mowry - to Mr. McClellan
Mr. Smith. Mr. McKeown
Apt. - and myself
went to Goddard's hall.
and the Stephenson. rode
out on horseback - shot
nothing all day except a
hare - and two black partridges
we were looking for a long
time with Mr. Carnac.
also in camp

Trip to Rajinahal 27th

5

Saturday 30 Jan 1864.

Went out on the Chur again
in front of our Camp. Her pack
in Shephard's today consisted of
a money or two a money,
to his money - he sent the Ryley
his mother and myself. he
had 20 Shephard's. I rode a
very fine Winchester belonging
to the widow Hunter.

he got some Chickens. and had
a sheath hooked buffalo. but
the bag was very small
could not find a tiger in
the place and the deer
were scarce. and they
often found here.

Left in train at 8.30. - Left
Lam Pak at 11. The
arrived in Lanchow 9.30 AM
Saw the district No 10 - Chief 27th

This was my first visit to
King's meadow. It was intended
that it should be an important
station and there are really
24 happy workers there but
it seems as tho' it would
never be of the importance
originally contemplated

July 31. ~~Saturday~~ Sunday
Arrived at home at 9.30
am. ... I was all well
Resumed my work and
had some important
cases that day.
Went to Church at St John's
Mr Richards preached
his farewell sermon.

2 Feb. Annual meeting of
Medical Association. Read by
Ex^{ty} V^{ty} lecture

3. Watched some Manipuri
playing at polo on pony back in
the Maidan. They did it very
well. Meeting of Asiatic Society.

4 The Gazette of yesterday contains
Appl of Secretary Government
The President Mr. D. S. Chatterjee is
a Civilian!!

Bark at Prince of Wales Harbour
another ship burnt in the

North! —

Young Barron is staying with

us! —

Schickel cannot be there today

6 I resumed the entire
 session from Nov. P. to the
 1st of March - a very successful
 and a very profitable
 month's home work. Great
 ability! —

meeting of syndicate
 the university to consider
 the question of revised
 graduation rules

7 And the Reverend
 came to be charged
 at our Church St. John
 & Baptist and House.
 the G. General is here
 then he commenced the
 house path to the house

Calcutta

2915

9

12 Rained a large wedding
train -

Mrs Bentham came in the
steamer -

We gave her late Clappers
Mr Richards a testimonial

15 we had a big dinner party
a Circus has been visiting
Calcutta in the Maidan
Shaw N. Western about this
time -

19 I missed my lecture
attending on a case of Spina
prolapse at Madras

Dr Maclellan was head of the
Medical Dept. - at the time
I missed with him to day

20 Meeting of Students to
pass regulations in Faculty
of Medicine - Law Supplicating

21st Another ship - the 4th
sately - turned in the river
Mr. Martin very ill.

Joseph's preparations for
leaving us for England are
nearly completed he
sails on Tuesday -

22 Reputational (Shakespeare)
Jmit -
Commencement of the
society tonight! -

23 Monthly meeting at
Hildesheim - Before had
I went to see dear little boys and

Calcutta

27th

11

with Mr & Mrs J. H. Burgess on
he left us well and in good
spirits on Langson Steamer—

I presided at a meeting at
Kaddupur in the evening

From the heart we heard. I

had ^{some} ~~suppression~~ ^{of} the heart

The weather is getting better

and Chandra is becoming
more healthy.

25 we heard from the Burgess

that he is getting on well.

I performed tracheotomy

on a child of Mr W. Smith

for a man of the heart. I

it died yesterday at 8 PM

27 Dr J. Macpherson returned

235

28 out at night with
 the children & child / by /
 in the camp - I was
 from home. - I had the
 for to begin tonight.

Remembrance of (the great)
 song as! -

I think he had a great
 deal of interest in the subject
 of exploring the country
 with a sheep! -

I had not been here staying
 with us left the morning

11 Convocation - I was

conferred. H. S. M. and the

236 Vice Chancellor made a speech

Calcutta

2719

13

University examinations
beginning 18 Candidates
in Science & Degree!

13 Punctures in Church
to-day.

14 Examination in Science
beginning! - Science examinations

15: Force to Garden Road
to-day - Letter from Miss Baker
Brighton. Bob arrived there
on the 24 Jan'y last.

Heard that we had arrived
safely at Sable. Miss

Baker (Mrs. R. N. Langley) has been
married to
Mr. M. D. D. of C.S.

15 Punctures regularly
beginning.

Examinations still going on

237

18 Dear Bepie Christ
the great anxiety by having
an Ostracine attack her
was better in the course
of the day. Dr. S. Goodhue
attended her - I could
not leave her to go to the
hospital

19 Dear Bepie much
better. Mr. Mitha
now here has heard of
Dysentery.

20 Dear Bepie better

21 March Monday. Mr.
F. H. Eldridge in morning
his horse fell and sustained
a compound fracture of leg

Calcutta

2721

15

He was carried home to
Ballysump from the roadside
where the accident happened
and there I saw him.
He was under Dr. Macleay
care. but I knew him in
crisis nature.

24. Violent storm of Thursday
evening - I visited the
burning shop with
Charles & May -
I saw Admire Knif.

I addressed a letter to the
Municipality about the
burning shop.

29 Mr. Crichton Macleay
travelling I addressed him

239

meeting Medical
 Monthly Lecture Sunday
 I was asked to attend
 Jan. - also a number of
 Symplicite - I had bought
 some shares in a
 Company called soon
 at Duxbury - was paying
 up the call! - paid 2nd
 call today = 25/-

30 Chined ornaments
 for Museum? For Mr. R.
 Chunder Ahmed in the
 Museum.

Purchases at Hospital

Calcutta

2923

17

1 April. wrote to Eldon at the
Cape, sent to 10 p. M. C. F.

4 amputation at shoulder joint

5 with Buckley. about 1 hour

6 Gordon saw Eldon at the
no.

7 Kidney stone surgery nearly
destroyed by fire.

Gordon sent me 6.50 / for
payment, he attended Mary
his absence.

8 violent thunder storm

and 5. water

Brought a pair of water for
to go -

9 Heavy storm of wind and
rain. I am reading

Dickens work on the house

241

11 meeting of permanent
examiners of 19 candidates

11 passed 24-1

12 went to see Dr. Goodwin
off the steamer. Dr. Hyde
also went in the steamer.
I remember on this occasion
wondering what he had taken
to do if there had been any
illness at home - Goodwin has
always been so kind. After
seeing him off - I went to
the Hospital and did
not get home till late.
I met a servant coming
to meet me on my way
home to tell me that

Calcutta

2925

9

That Ann and Mary were
ill. They had both been
suddenly attacked with
symptoms of Cholera.

Before we were seated here,
Dr J. Macpherson had been
sent for and remained
for them. Fortunately the
attack was slight and
they soon recovered.

I find that I anticipated
a hotter than May -
Weather very hot - in the
day wind - Heard Sunday
boy from a leucodermic
he was getting on well.
Heard of Bob also.
The Mrs. Tom and Burns

married to M. F. Huron
 A.K. St. Catharines & 5.30
 Nettie was a bridesmaid
 in The Bishop's. After
 returned at the Bethune
 Society in the "Clouds"
 of Amhersthamer.

15 - home & family

17 Letting my boy
 weather any hot
 I find that I often used
 to ride in the evening with
 Dr. Charles about this
 time.

19 Examination -
 Surgery - & Health

Calcutta

2727

24

21. Son Harold has
not been doing well,
has symptoms of blood
poisoning. After consulting
consultation with the British
Physician. - he advised, who
was his adviser. he decided
that amputation was
necessary -

22. In day I am put into
poor Hodge by a slipper
thing. He had got into a
very excellent state and by
life work in Kansas. I had
much to do at the time
I was so very far from
the E. where he was

245

so well - So the Doctor with
much energy and patience
the operation was done well
and without great loss of
blood - I succeeded well
in some time

23 April Dr. Keppel
sailed for England - a
few of his patients came
to see - Dr. Keppel doing
pretty well

24 Amputated at the
hip joint -

25 - I see Dr. Keppel twice
daily - he is doing well

26 Discharge of
pus from the wound and radical
removal of the
tumour

Calcutta

2429

23

28. Eldridge letter. At the
time I was manager of Orphan
Asylum and Cardinal Bering
funds.

29. Meeting to decide on
2 candidates for Secy of M. O.
The candidates elected
sent Miss Baker & 30 msses
of Bobbie
Professor Sykes with a letter
I often corresponded with me
his lecture was a course of the
scripture. - His paper
It is five years since I arrived
in Calcutta - today -

30 Received 500 rupees for two
months' maintenance in Rangpur

2 May writing paper for

Amos

247

I wrote a good deal
about the time for the
Journals

3 Adam Ferguson Capt
in 42^d Conn. to Sec. M.

4 Rode to Hay with
my sundown packet
Chrys. Macey.

5 - Sent Mrs. Baker \$50 for
Bobbie - better my baby
and all

I find that my usual
conspicuous in the money
side at the time when the
Charles

I note that the di-ble-punt
in my garden are my good the
see

Calcutta

29/31

25

12 Capt & Mrs H. Ashmore, with
us.

13 He dined at the residence
of Miss L. Day.

14 He dined at home with the
he has given an immediate
answer to the letter of the
writing at times - & he
went for a drive

17. Major James Cunningham
very ill - I wrote on 16th Dec.
Dum in ^{twenty minutes} ~~exactly~~ ^{at full length} ~~make~~
from my room to the James
House. In Dum & Dum to the
her that the war between
James had worried her and the
of my former colleague Crozier
who had been to my house 4
times

same time ago. - I paid
her and the other nine all
at - they had just taken
entire money that
was given and the whole
family were attracted,
they all received! -

18 The North River
has set in! -

weather stormy & cold.

21 Distribution of paper
at the City - first
news from home & day!

22 A large group on board
steamer for Sweden & of
the Society.

24 Bala, Van Kull - with
Spas with his horses

Calcutta

2933

27

27. I went to Howrah to-day
to see a patient (a Mr. Dr.
Bridgman) — He is a little poor
Henry Slade asking me for
£500 — he must have been
difficultly — I could not
refuse my sister-in-law
or I must have been
was about all that was
said in the end!

28. Paid 8th visit to the same
medium R. 251/ — also
740/ for a pair of horses

Before the accident who has
been ill is better — he left the
sea & is studying in the Church
June 1 — we hear that they have
arrived at the Port at 251

28

An hour still very ill in evening

I have went to Howard to
 see a case of supposed Hydro-
 phobia - with Brad - This
 case had a fatal termination
 is fully related in my
 work on clinical pathology
 and operations in medicine
 To day I sent. Baker & Co. a bill
 for \$500 to H. S. Adams a bill
 for 2 years

10 Amputation of leg

The Hydropneumothorax case mentioned
 he died in the day

The cases were now collected
 in - Baker account of studies

16 Lecture on surgery lecture on
 opening of Pelvic by Dr. Chamber

252

Calcutta

27 35

29

17. Operations on bridge -

20-21 Operations. - Gave my
first lecture of the kind since
1849. About 40 in my class
or there have come from Govt of State
to promote T. A. Spent 2 days

23. Paid 750/- to Dr. Barry for
first installment of purchase
of 2500 acres of land for
Chatterjee - Rungmura.

24. Had medical pay scheme
in the papers to day - read with
interest the first.

26 Sunday. Ponsett Smith
died suddenly at 7-1/2.
acute aneurism. I succeeded
his body - beneath my left
drummed by under Blackmore
apt Baboo Ram -

253

2736

1864

38

June 29 - Heavy rain.

Photographed both the Church &
 back view of the top - from
 head of Anderson's S. & F. Ferry
 bridge.

July 1 Dried my new
 canine bones died of Pneumonia -

Have doing much work
 of all kinds at this time
 now pay warrant Secretary
 Medical Office at the Academy
 to each

4 had been the clouds
 cost.

21 July 1864 Miss Goodene
 married to Mr. Boulnois.

I write home regularly by
 mail

15 temperature - the situation

Calcutta

2937

31

25 Victoria St loose and hurt
a foot -

26 Secured Mr's print -

27 Hermann Beyer sent
me an account ring for attending
her with a broken arm

28 Operated on Staphylococcal
hernia. Lecture xix -

Letter from Miss Lord Payne
and Richardson

30 I am getting a monument
erected to the house to the memory
of the Staphylococcal hernia
who died at the post-mortem
in the "Alabama" rather than
have the wounded.

2nd Mr Shakespeare married to
Miss Brinkman

3 August - a large meeting
of Medical Men at my house

machine in the shop to do
 house & leather. and among
 the pupils - A good many
 embarked at once - being
 a student of the Chicago Anti
 Hospital School. - some
 money was made & the
 money well represented
 nearly all the pupils of the
 school who had a share in it -
 Aug 4 Dined with the
 Bishop. Sunday Communion
 visited the Med - like Hospital
 5 - another leather meeting at
 my house.
 7 - The doctor came to stay with
 us on route to the "Dutchville"
 the hospital ship - leaving at
 12 o'clock & on board.

Calcutta

2739

33

I wrote to my Father —
Sent. In Hume's The Edinburgh
Museum of Natural History
Meeting of Society

9 I suppose I need not say
well. Good news of the boys
I have heard that they had
work this day

10 Had a meeting with Mr
Smyth & Kynoch & Co before
I met in my report on the
matter which I met by the Chairman
of the ~~the~~ Kynoch & Co Council
The Sticks have been working
a (P. M. Kynoch) and returned to the
he is much improved in health
and healed & he has indeed
quite recovered! —

257

34

2940

1864

has been Dr. H. who since
taken a boy and then returned
but from being with H. V. Boyly

12th I attended at a lady's study
meeting of some company
Harry is 2 years old & is

14 Seasonably much
swee. I am very kind hearted

16 Case of freckles but might
be had frequent since
perhaps none at all at
the time - Indeed he greatly
had some one at home
or staying in the house

I was writing a good deal
for the Medical Journal at this
time also.

Calcutta

2741

35-

26 Aug! Received a letter
and photographs from home
giving me a description of a
fatty tumour that had grown
on Bob's chest. - He is in
good health tho'

Benjamin and Charles both
have had fever.

29 took journey to the
theatre near Ballymore
to see my new road.

30 wrote very old piece
in Hume's style & the life of Baker
about Bob's tumour & then
I married.

31. Meeting of Hume's friends

259

at my home - about
Rs 2000 have been
collected -

I am negotiating with
J. F. F. F. F. about my
land in Chikmagalur
that it is the same as
a company! -

Sept 2. hunting at Duddah
Showered to Lord Duddah
H. F. F. F. H. F. F. F.
and myself to the
making of a new
company. of collecting
my fund.

Please Sir the Shikhar Begum
Need money. Should be

Calcutta

2943

37

3 Sept Saturday Dehra
to the two Englishmen (Coke)
in mine. Dehra is Principal
Inspector General

4 Had a sharp attack
of Cholera dehydrated
in bed till noon

5 Better weather much
sunny

9 Sept Bame and I went
down the river to see the
"Burmah" Ankur Ship
docked at the wharf in the
steam "Kala daga" - a pleasure
trip. Put in the evening
10 Saturday on high terrace
at hospital to day.

261

17. In the afternoon I went to the
in the morning and I went
with the mine - I have for
company drawn up -

19 My dear Bessie is 30
years old today. —

sent £16 to Bessie for
my father's account - He
Bessie has been very kind to my
dear father since my dear
father's death. he is still
very infirm

21. Ann's 1st Birthday
today —

23. Mr. Beattie's M

24. Arriving home here
all day for Ann's —

262 26 Capt. Beattie returned from Norway

Calcutta

2745

39

I should have mentioned
before that on the 20 Auger
I received 1st intimation of
the donation of money. 11 1/2 Lacs
@ 12--the sum due of 1st intimation
1 1/2 Lacs on 17/ Sept the 1638
I sent it as I had recd the
my previous money as
a donation to the Medical
benevolent College at ~~Sporn~~
Sporn. Then made me
a life Governor and thus
sent in before name made
her the same - and thus
in a good many votes

On the 5 October Calcutta was
visited by a most violent cyclone
which lasted all day. The

263

force of the gale was terrific
It blew down houses - uprooted
the large trees and destroyed
much life - both human
and animal - Ships were
blown up & down. Much was
lying on the shore by the
sea side. Small boats
piled on each other by
the American wharves
there place - many sank
then drifted up the river
and were full of each
other - In the hundreds
and at Denmark
the storm was more high

Calcutta

2947

41

and destroyed much life
much cattle - ~~typical~~ ^{seen}
were found floating in the
river - ~~attracted~~ ^{attracted} it was
a most terrific mutation
and did great damage
Trees were blown down in
the garden and the very
compound - the large ~~compound~~
were put full of ~~clay~~ ^{clay} the
patios and a large room
the hall and kitchen
were ~~very~~ ^{very} and the
sun shades in the ~~back~~ ^{back}
were ~~stripped~~ ^{stripped} off - the
wind ~~blasted~~ ^{blasted} the house
and did great damage

265

a screen that hindered
my dropping down from
the white room below
as if by a sort of pulley
from a distance they
would see the pit. I
was in the room at
the time and was
not conscious of my
great presence of the
when I saw the first
wooden and carved
partitions, work as if
prepared to be the
annex of the

Calcutta

2749
1864

43

Damage sustained by
my Sub. - nearly all
the windows the panes
were smashed to pieces
and much damage was
done to the masonry
chimneys & walls the
floor & roof - doors &
windows & shutters
were then broken -
some were like
those used the Cathedral
which were very
imposed - were blown
to the ground - the rest

267

of small house were
 shown to. Then he
 looked into the ground
 the head and the legs
 the head with the handle
 of the shovel. Head
 was ^{a bit} ~~admitted~~ ^{to}
 the stone were
 numbered with
 numbers - on the
 that had been
 shown away - the
 and brought
 him to the house

Shook through the air
and reflected vision
in some cases partial
injuries - Can see him
when we show us all
here now. - The top
was on the whole
city & through the
which we are standing
I see of the whole
of the city - The top
perhaps on the face
and in the city
tremendous and the
life of the city

no such cyclone had
 occurred within the
 memory of any one
 It came from the Bay of
 Bengal. It came
 terribly right over
 Calcutta & killed
 all the inhabitants I
 have recorded. - The
 roaring & clashing
 shattering the wind
 was terrible - It was
 quite impossible to see
 it - except through
 and then fastening by
 the small way and of

Calcutta

2753

47

it left the city like a
place that had been
killed for a week.
The funeral was
important. and the
coffins were and other
persons were turned
and sent - then after
looking to the needs of
the whole of the
the place destroyed
the Government keeping
the need of the people
as there was no other
one had towards the
for the people.

276

I could save father
and intend of my stay
20. I saw my two
patients kind May -
J. Cole. An old man
died as usual. My
5. Alas I found they
were struck by
fallen trees - I could
not save! - My share
it became apparent that
life of life and death
of hope had been
trouble! - I found 14
dead bodies of men
born - Still there were

two days as the husband
the husband's story had
in the I remember —
the "Bentley" husband
next, known from his
morning at Damaged
harbour lay for a time
on the sea bed where
the boat had been carried
and left by the crew
the boat had the morning
when — the pilot had
been seen at various
places & the time there
was like the last but
they passed a beautiful
time! —

The weather fine as ever
and all the time from
one could hardly imagine
in the present sunset had
not a Gale could have
been blowing

8 There was heavy rain
to-day. The storm and
wind is over.

9 Sunday. The morning
being made for the
sufferers by the cyclone
some children appeared
after the Gale

^{Oct} 10 Heavy rain. 14 years
to-day since I landed in
India for "Campus Novus"

13 Oct. Cold weather is now
settling. Damage by Cyclone
gradually being repaired. The
harbour is now - It will be
many days before Calcutta
resumes its appearance. There
is not a single spot where
a boat must be kept
in the water where sailing
has not been injured
practically! —

Capt. H. D. Moore & his
son have written

14 Saw some Greek
boats in the Br. harbour

15 - weather beautiful
sitting quite cool

2958

1864

52

18 - Cate De Maccie left
in the "Nabla" - a certain
number of her patients
came to me! - Shee.

Spent 100 uper to the
C. C. fund.

19th Sunday without £50

20th Telegram from London

says a heavy storm is
blowing there!

21 Cloudy wet day
Thermometer fell 10

degrees since yesterday

23 went to the Botanical

Garden: perhaps a little

here Basil used

27.6

Calcutta

2959

53

best Mchogay trees blown
down.

27 Oct. - The keel was all
hudding again after they
stopped by the Cyclone.
Said the wrecked ships
piled up each other at the
American Shoal.

29 The boat was free
home. from Antelope &
the Cape: no good news!

30 The Henry Dundas had
a daughter today at
Sandoe Reach! —

31 - The Sir: Samuel Atwood
to stay from wife Country
I am to be nearly the same

277

Saturday Cachar

1. Mr. Hudson's
 nearly all under my
 care with the various
 in the top. He arrived
 from many parts of
 country! — weather
 pretty & disagreeable!

A little rain!

2. Mr. Leston's 1 day
 some evidence at the Court
 in the case of a man who
 died from an injury to the
 head

4. Meeting of the Synod found that
 at my house £300 collected
 Col. Darnley who has been staying with us
 leaves to-day.

Calcutta

27614

53-

5 Cool day. Rain at intervals.
Amputated at Shoulder joint.
I pay about 20 piepees
private into the day - it is very
hard work! - There has
much to be done to get my day
done!

6 Sunday - Out 'The Work
day. Suffering from a bad cold.

7 Assisted Macnamara to
extract a cataract from
Mr. Darbun's eye! -
Had a long talk to my
friend Miss Jane Rickette

12. Capt. Hade Sully died of
fever - & other misadventure.

13 Mr. P. M. died of fever

279

50

14. There is a good deal of sickness at present.

15. Winter session commences.
My old friend Dr. J. C. Campbell
here as. Also A. J. Deane

17. Got a new batch of
from the old stock.

Capt. Wm. N. Clark came
here as.

20. Saw a case of Cholera in
an Indian. There is still
a good deal of sickness
There are several cases
cases of summer fever
at present. Some with
typhus-like rash.

Calcutta

2963

22 Paid to the ⁵⁷ end of 226.
on some bank.

Lecture 69.

25 Helvie went to post assembly
hall.

26 Amputated Coffer
without profit. Assembly
meeting.

Paid very post call 1.
Sutton Co 375/25 Hence
@ 257—

27 My carriage started
by my helvie's taking & her
other kicking

28 Reduced dislocation of the
hip joint. 6 days.

30 Small dislocation of the
ankle in case of the
hip 281

2964

1864

58

Dec 1. Lecture 76 -
Prof. Plutwood came to stay
with us.

I am on a steamer
diorp ships. Could not
sit in a comfortable way
down to the ship office
So I am to some degree
of weakness! Writing
feebly! —

5 Dec Foundation Stone
new began laid at
Kiddiepool - Mr. Deane
Mr. H. G. M. I was
attending him

6 - I am 40 years old
to day - 12 puncture lecture
7 and Prof. Baker to 50

282

9 December Dear Pepie
gave birth to a daughter at
9.30 a.m. - her Robert was
her nurse. - She got over it
very easily - (This time dear
little Diana Agnes) -

Mr Beadon has gone to sea for
change of air. he had been
very ill and I was obliged
to visit in his room. At the
time there had been great
disturbance in Orissa province
and it had caused him
and all officials great anxiety.

10 Dear Pepie doing well

12 Dr Charles saw Pepie

He was suffering a good
deal of pain.

13 Had 500 from Capt.
Watson for the winter.

Dear Before doing well

15 I declined to serve as
a gunner on a hoof
ship "St. Luke" - being
mentioned in rank to the
Major Robert who was
app^l present.

Wm. Keetwood married
his wife to Dr. Scott
of M. S. - his medical
work is published in the
"Friend of India"

Calcutta

2767

61

17 Dear Bishop to Mr.
Operational Huket
small for present
among natives
a money is in Calcutta
or will be here.
Operated in 8th night of the year

19 Operated for the year
between any other
the Ben ton came to the
letter to the

I am reading Ray's Sermon
to the. I hope the Ben
and the Dickson's name called
to Lecture 29. Before the night
the the has had more trouble
to Charles the very kind.

22 Dear Bishop the last night
to the 285

2768

1862

62

23 Shed at Washington

24 Interference of project.
Read response by Sir R Napier

25 - Xmas Eve Church
Morning & Evening.

Drum party at home.

Be Myrtle an old
Bermuda friend comes
to see us - How happy
is Mary with her
baby!

26 In Bed returned
in the "Frog". much
better.

27. Poor Mrs Beaton of
 recommended that she
 should be having a spike

256

Calcutta

2769

68

29. Am Pultenada Kauff
One with the Ant. Museum

30. Let the poor old
I take my ride daily
when my wife admires
it. - Don't hope up
again in the morning when
in a ~~branch~~.

Said Tea to the plant
sent up from Chittagong

31. Am the second
making of the first
and of the second of the first
of the first 1864 - I am
thankful to say my
dear wife returned nearly
to the usual health

287

My work had increased
considerably during the
past year. I had my
very Capital & other
important speeches
and I had given an
elaborate course of
lectures to the Professor
in the Senate and at
the last side I was
acquiring the habit of
teaching and I think
I was fairly successful
The students were increasing
at the college & the
progress of the institution

Calcutta

2771

65-

rather busy - very much
business was increasing
and my work was after
very hard - I had been
during the year then
made Rs 21581. 7. 10.
That I had desired a
return of the Rs 1762.
Leaving me to realise
Rs 19819. 7. 10 - or an
average of Rs 1651. 10 monthly
This was really not too bad
seeing that I had made it all
wholly by my own exertions
I would have nothing to
say to buying machine.
I had now been nine
months & years at work 289

and was well interested
into all the details
my hard work it was,
I am sure no medical
man in the world works
harder - Considering the
time was to do. The
great success to the large
Hospital visit & daily
about daily capital
operation - The Professor
work requiring a special
visit to the College at
2 P.M. 4 or 5 times a
week - Clinical and
practical instruction

Calcutta

2773

67

College Council work ^{examined}
of. Intermediate Class. after
university examinations -
all have been made
Members of the college with
a view to strengthening
their large and necessary
practice. Physicians, Surgeons,
Medical Practitioners, and
anything in fact - Counselors
in the last cases of Surgery
and Medicine & Midwifery
In the first instance
difficult Capital & Operations
the most dangerous Case of
Obstetrics - In the Department

291

Man. - a most efficient
delayed laborer - expressed
wonderful influence
to the non-Medical
returning of children
in Man. all the way
very daily work. well
the House made careful
comparison of the work
of other Medical Men
in Europe & other parts
of the world. Hence
never dreaming that
had work so far & so good

Calcutta

2775

69

It is remarkable - the letters
he usually & the responsibility
were tremendous, but I
was well - at least (as far as)
well - I don't think I
can quite sit once the
sensitive touch in the
making of the letters
but there was a great
energy and the study
of it - I was interested in
my work - and to
maintain a sense of
very profound and
very determined that the
work should be done 293

the just maintenance
the highest standard
of efficiency and dignity
and I cannot help
thinking my efforts
not successful.—
I was beginning to lose
money. The my expenses
were very heavy, and
now that a large family
from 8mo. and a daughter
to think of the "Antagonist
Famine" I was still a
comparative night person
and very active with my
young folks in my life

Calcutta

2777

71

But it must have been
about the time that I began
to read Emma & Susan as
my sight began to be impaired
for near sight. I was becoming
slightly presbyopic the very
distinct sight which we see of
a book has been brightened
on the whole my position
was not a bad one but
was gradually improving
I had at least the satisfaction
of making it all myself
and in the most independent
manner. I should have
the confidence of those who

295

2778

1864

72

connected me and I
 always did for him very
 best and told him
 freely what I thought of
 him & then came back
 It was always a maxim
 an ink-blot with me
 and I am sure it is
 the right method of
 regarding the matter
 that the medical men
 must be looked on as
 the great men the reason
 of a power from the patient
 I have never and never

296

Calcutta

2779

73

will approach anyone
the position, what are the
I make a reference ~~to the~~
in being the attitude
and this I have always
taught as well as practiced
the medical man if he
be worth anything at
all - ^(the patient) I have said that
I may acknowledge I
cannot pay for my
service the poor. You
do not consider it and
according to my conception
any other thing would
be unethically. I have

297

always refused to acknowledge
 a fee as payment of
 "simply the honorarium."
 I never, however, need
 always object to the
 expression of "simply the
 honorarium" as a Medical Man;
 frequently used —
 But when asked when
 I would recommend that
 men use "simply the
 honorarium"! — I have
 said I would not
 recommend that but
 a Medical Man he is

Calcutta

278164

75

to give the benefit of his
knowledge & skill - of
course I am aware that
the more cases. The more
than not of place in
practice, but on the
whole it is the real thing
that should be attended
and of the Medical Man
is not qualified to meet
it I doubt if he is fit
for the office he holds! -
as to my military pay
and my civil allowance
during 1864. I find they have

299

76

1782

1864

Muttanpaya - Rs 121-12

Madanabhai - 127-5-

Batta 91-5-

Presiding Officer - 135-

Rs. 475-6

As Proprietor of Survey

400 -

Surveyor's Office

400

Rs. 1275-6

Deductions -

Income tax - 35-

Prof. Fund in hand 35-

Capital Fund 14

Prof. Fund 59-11-8

Rs. 143-11-8

Total -

1275-6-0

143-11-8

Rs. 1131-10-4

Pt. Pratiksha Singh - 1651-10 -

Rs. 2783-8-4

300

Calcutta

2783

77

I note that I read the following
books during the year.

Spencer's Surgery. Keenan on the
Water Rupture. - On the
Medical selection of men for
Attendance by W. Keenan Esq.
Aitken on Medicine. "Hand Book"
of Surgery. - On the
Nervous System: Robt. Bz. Walker's
Surgery - ~~Spencer's~~ Spencer's
Surgery - Gifford's Anatomy -
Pott's Pott's - Early Medicine
La Bouché - Kay's Surgery
and others.

Don't know often read to me
generally with the best.

I had good accounts of
the boys. Robt and Mr. Watson

301

School at Brighton,
Ire with the Buxtons;
my dear Mother's health
was very infirm. Her
at Dr. Keen and the
Buxtons and other friends
are very kind to her.
The life of our dear Mother
was a trouble to her
all. and to her especially
the more deeply wounded
as she was kindly loved
by all her children!

I heard occasionally from
dear Annie in Melbourne
the husband W. S. Stokes had
been in nursing the mother
and of which she had help him;
362 but she had had great anxiety.

1865

2785
~~1865~~

Calcutta /

3 Jan. Beg an my lectures
again after the Christmas
holiday. Took before myself
a time the first after the new year

4 Jan. Jackson's Child died
of camp. - Then got to lecture &
ordered a new program
from Dykes & Co

6 went to Brudenell
see Jackson's Child
Ball at Mrs. House

Operated - ^{a plantation} - he died 17 Jan
after the operation

There is much work
tending in Calcutta
now.

Frequent operations at the
hospital just now

There is small lot in
Calcutta at present I
have 3 cases under my
care at present

14 day service for the
at Sir H. M. S. The
de Brabant is staying
there just now.

16 Littering in a small

Calcutta

1787

3

17 Party at Sir C. Healy's.

19 Small pot spread
in the town

23 - The C. C. arrived
yesterday - he is going to live
in my old house 23 Chambers

Paid my 11 Calk soap as
from Dear G.

24 Bull at ~~cost~~ Chuk.

Paid 2^d Calk soap in Rangoon
Co. -

25 - gave my 93^d last
lecture for the session

with 72 punctual marks 105

lecturing
305

2788

1865

26. Mr Beadon Mr L
Mum has returned.

27 Improved lithography
at Westbury

31 Heavy rain and small
frost -

on the 21. Jan. I should
have noted that our little
daughter was christened at
St John's Church Diana
Agnes. at 4 1/2 P.M. by
Rev Mr Spry -

about this time I was
attending Mrs Beadon
the Lrd for ^{Mr} on board
his yacht "Soomastree"

on 11 Feb I completed 14
years - 4 months since and
became thus entitled to
a pension of £220 a year.

The Bholan turn was very
on at this time - I wish
that we were not sitting in
state so fast as we are
with.

14 Read a paper at the
Bholan and Association
Ldgy Napier at 11
at our house today.

I take my morning ride
and evening one too when I
can find time to do so

2790

1865

18 Feb at Rangoon to
see ~~the Board of~~
a Money spent and
settled & kept in his by
Returned the same evening

21. Asperated an
arr at the hospital
to day.

25. Did the personal
acting.

Attended meeting of
Asiatic Society, ~~occasionally~~

March 2^d Dr. Byden
married to Miss Brykman
This Officer who has been
most excellent & nice

Calcutta

2791

7

In many years after this
in the Statistical Dept. where
we are in the form of Epidemic
disease are most noticeable
died in Nov. of Bright
disease in 1880.

5 - I sent a letter to
the Secretary to Calcutta
I told it. It did not
appear to be a very
much serious.

6 - Mr. H. C. K. K. K.
married to Miss Bayley
I told that there was a
rain in the day.

7 - Dr. R. Napier wrote to
Swell about my efforts in 309

8
2792 1865
Long Surgeon to the Queen
The appt. the removal
of the head of my Dept. I
was second - the latter
in 1871 & 72 I was
apptd. Honorary Physician to
the Queen —
she had a Cheltenham
party in honor of her
four birthdays. —

8. The subject of my being
Surgeon to the Queen apptd.
was brought before the
Council by the Com Chanc
a day.

I said good bye to Sir
R. V. Napier going home

Calcutta

279³

9

March 11. Commencement of University
of which I am a ~~member~~ Fellow
- member of Senate - Well, Fay
some medical and other
degrees conferred - Mr. Macmillan
legal member of Council
addressed the meeting
Many convicts & the
graduates - in gowns & hats
with purple & white
chose -

We heard from home that
Rothie had a small tumour
on his shoulder - probably
fatty & cystic.

15 Saw a case of strychnine
poisoning at the hospital.
saw cause of the death. 2311

of the League one of the
Judges - quite a young man

16 - I dined with Mounsee
Mun. Atty - a well known
and much respected
Member of our pleader
and ~~an~~ influential
person.

There are 20 candidates
for the 1st diploma
of the Ministry.

Kellie has a slight attack
of fever.

18 Patrick has been
at dinner.

21 note from Mary Brown
A.D.C.

Calcutta

2795

11

saying that the Com. Chief has
recommended me for the Hon.
Surgeon to the Queen.

22 Farewell dinner in Town
-hall to Sir R. Napier, Com. Chief
I am conducting the ~~main~~
examination in Surgery at
present. Weather getting
very hot —

24 Our friend Mr. Noel^{sr}
came to call on Bessie
and was so much surprised
with pain that he lay down
in our house.

The Noel subsequently
left India and I have had
pleasure with them
at Wetherfield. 12 miles

from Skipton in Yorkshire
where Noel and I have
just the same. There is
24th - The house is
beautifully situated on
the bank of the Wharfe.
in a beautiful & some well
wooded and wooded
of the mountainous
country - with a rather
level pasture fields
and stone wall -
The boy Roger now in
1882. and with a big
boy in Marlborough.
29 March - The girl
Taylor attacked by cholera

Calcutta

2797

13

He is a member of the Supreme
Council for Madras - He is a
game man much hunting
and watching. He has well
known of his friend Col Blundell
and recovered - He is now
1882. A fine and well retained
in England.

April 1 - Dr King & son of
Hospital died of Bright's
disease.

April 2nd - In a ^{child} Knapp
died of Cholera at 9:30 am.
Busy with the chemical teaching
and class examinations.
Hospital & College work
generally.

Some thunder showers fell
about noon.

2798

~~1865~~

1865

April 4. Boston North
wester. weather very hot.

April 5. Examinations
still going on. Had a
very kind letter from Dr C
Fevell, and a cheque
for \$1000. - I had attended
him and his family -
He sent also a very handsome
Resolution. which will be
found among other similar
documents, from the
Medical Faculty of the
University of which I have
been President for 2 years
Some shares (25) in the
Imperial Finance Co

Calcutta

2799

15

allotted to me. & read me
to J. H. Ferguson. Q^{ry} my agent
Ferd. N. Kuehne. 2nd.

many of my friends and
patients are off to Simla

10 Note that I rode with
Hallam the morning -
He now 1882 is being
occupied at home with
literary work and has
just completed a copy of
Lord Chue.

11 Note that I visited a
Choke case six times
a few hrs. ago. he ~~was~~
unlucky but died ~~afterwards~~
Died with Dr. Oldham's Geological
Survey at Bengal Chue. 317

10

1865
2800

1865

April 12. Col. Durand. very
kind. ~~My~~ ^{My} ~~very~~ ^{very} ~~good~~ ^{good}
Luna.

13. Mrs. J. J. J. died this
morning

20 April Bryan examination
for M.D. - April Surgeon
Carter of Wm. the only
candidate - The examination
is somewhat that of the
London University and is difficult

21 Mrs. Sandeman died
of Cholera this ^{34th} ~~morning~~ ^{of the}
I attended her: I was
very much surprised by her
weather. hot - & humid

Calcutta

1865
2801

17

April 23. I went to Bhagulpore
to see Mrs Beaton suffering
much from Sciatica. Left at
10-15 P.M. Arrived at 10-30 next
morning.

April 24th. All day at Bhagulpore
visited very patient. - Saw the
Monks. Dabrupte. Head Pts.
Carnae. Aher on the.

Left at 10-4 P.M. Reached
Calcutta at 10-16 & 25th.

April 25th Resumed my
daily routine of work.

Meeting of Examiners in
Medicine. 2 full divisions

2 rejected - 16 passed.

Meeting of Brit. Med. Association

Plenty of work! —

319

26. Casey amputation of
left leg last night - Railway
accident - Railway Guard - young
Englishman crushed by accident
He ultimately recovered.

28th The Beaton's came to
the prison dock.

29. It is six years today
since I came to Calcutta.
The old gun is ailing -
Little Harry has an
attack of fever - Jane
also ailing -

May 1st. More College
examination - A student
expelled the college for
reflecting important information
Hain and Thunders

Calcutta

~~1863~~
2803

19

May 4 - weather very hot.
Mr Beaton very ill -

Wife & son of the club a
short time after sent me a
beautifully illustrated Dante
to look at.

6 Violent thunder storm
N. W. at night.

Dr. M. Gunning is ill, dysentery

7 May Poor Mr Beaton
wife of my friend W. B
Beaton also has been
with us for some time
from Dacca - died in
my house today of
dysentery - She has
lived not nursing

She was a very sweet
 & the creature well
 & very beautifully.
 Her husband & the help
 was certain.

14 Beaton left us
 11 days.

Mr B Fene Gorman
 of Bombay has
 resigned - I wish
 that the weather
 was interesting but
 and only what the
 time. There had been
 much storm of wind
 & rain - I was only
 322 Paper for had one account
 at the time

Calcutta

2865

21

22. Bobbie is now at
Mr. Butler's school at
Brighton & we get good
reports of him.

Heavy rain -

23 Disputation of pieces
at Med. College. Mr.
Luton Kerr, presiding

I wish that about this
time there were much
more thunder.

Dr. Carter U. M. & S. has
degree M. D. University of
Calcutta - I was one of
the examiners. Degree
awarded on 27 May

On 28-29 May. I had
5-6 Capital operations
31-200 more Capital
operations.

June 9. Mr. Beady
& Mr. Brown left for
England -

Dr. Walker went to Galley
I am to the tune of his
work.

The Roman Catholic
Archbishop ^{Mr. Hall} of
Dublin. Head of
institution

11 Sunday Tuesday I wish
that then day I went. Once to
the City - three times to
Alipore, once to Ballygunge
and to Barrackpore ~~to the~~

24

~~1868~~

1865

25 08

about the time I appear
to have been suffering
from fever! - The rain
had set in.

20th June. Some very
fine lecture. was
better of my fever.

23rd - Found I was able
to ride. My horse named
Victoria ~~again~~ is by
Robert's saddle of
Robert's body master
of Body Guard.

I had the funeral
acting to day.
Much work to be done

Calcutta

~~1865~~

25-

2809

23 June. Capt. Owen,
he - found left for England
he is consumptive. I had
printed this out to him
and I —

24 Lettering at Howrah
on a child
He has some more one
brought to Howrah.

25 - I have noted that
the thermometer stood at
92°. This with a damp
atmosphere is almost
intolerable - I have
much work to do all
the time - feeling
a great deal in force
at 2 P.M. too.

324

26 June. I note that
both cases of operation
are doing well.

27 June Heard from
Dr Knapperton 35
Cyrus & Lucius with
whom Bobbie has been
living since when
Fred said he has
been - that the boy has
recovered from the
operation. That is he
is today, 9 years old.
Spoke very happily on
usual - much
satisfied at present.

Calcutta

~~565~~
2811

27

and a different pair - they
are only varieties of the
same thing
Mrs Clarke - S. F. Chapman
were staying with us at
this time.

July 1 - I read I am not
a thing in a newspaper
column.

July 6. Kellie came
back from Hooghly - Mrs
Baker with her -
watched my work
made my supper by a
man who was named
Stephens.
Weather rather cool

329

11 July Excused me from
Jury - Came my tenth
lecture to day

12 July. My friend Mrs
Sturridge informed
of a daughter to day.
Marion. / She is now
18 years - a fine girl living
with her mother at
home in Manton.

13 - Had to suspend
a third last night - the
accident. - Capt. Adams
Fryer 42^d is written
J. H. Fryer bought me a third
B. H. Fryer 1860

Calcutta

~~1865~~
2813

29

The man Stevens who is riding
my new water horse at
Victoria is too rough. I took the
horse out of his hands.
Adam Ferguson of 42? Black
Lodge is in town

The weather was wet at this time
I write.

18 Saw Dr B. Peacock with
Dr Baillie -

He operated on my friend Peacock
removed his toe nail.

20 Dr W. H. H. - Dr B. Peacock
letter -

22 wrote to Miss Chumuck
about the publication of my
book of Clinical Surgery in India,
I wrote that I attend meetings

4 the Diphtheria Asylum at
Kirkcaldy from time to time, in
I am a governor

on 25th July. I wrote I had 4
consultations to day - with
Baillie, Paine, Partinor &
Macrae.

28 saw little Dr. Macrae.

27 Dr. Macrae's party

29 all the children
all Mr. James Harvey
dinner - Dr. Macrae -
Dr. Macrae came back

31 Miss Hyde a friend
yours. Subl'y of Hyde & y
the Engineer. Killed
falling out of a ^{window} ~~land~~
at Ballymore

Calcutta

2815

3108

the legs are better but more
littled is still in the place

Aug 1 - Dr is better

Aug 3 - Col. Amstruth.

Thompson dead - whilst I
was examining him & feeling
a small operation - he was
very weak - the operation

being sleep - we were
Pachide was going home

Champion - He had disease
of bladder & bowels. - I was

when he died & he was
It was found that he had
white abscess & pyemia.

Amputation of hand
or amputation

333

I was paying installment
to Rungomun - for his
Semi-Cur but I don't get
rid of them all.

8 Aug. Sep little bit is
much better
but had occasional
dinner parties. In the.

15 - I find that I got a
^{new} Birmingham and paid
1400/ for it.

17 - Aug - I find that
Mr Beadnell for sent
me a fee of Rs 1000
For his ill with
boots - and me on
Chel

Calcutta

1865

33

2819

20 August. - Day had work.

22. Aug. - mounted my
water 'bull' for the
first time. but found he
was not sufficiently broken

21.

23. Aug. - Jim had his
cunt cut off - He is
still suffering from both
and is only healthy.

24. Nellie left for Mysore Jan.

25. The Coche ship Eagle
sailed - wrecked at Muthur
about 300 people drowned.

27. kept my hospital
longer than the other
during the confinement -
weather very hot -

335

28 Aug. with Mr. Brown
who gave letters to a messenger
at midnight

29 He has is very much
more comfortable

30 Sent down Pray
Said to the police for
something in my
sneakers house.

1 Sept. - weather
very oppressive - Note
Bull-pug - he is better

3. Mrs. Paddy had a daughter
at 5 AM. (She is the
old sick man's friend ^{in fact}
and Mrs. Raphael & son

Calcutta

2819

335

at 2-1/4 PM. Went to the
Sundry - The Green was
open of my work & I was
at St. John's Church in
in the morning

weather very oppressive & very
wet - hot muggy & damp
I note that I was reading
Palgrave's work in Arabic

9. I note two earthquakes
again today - Remained
a tremor from north
difficult & dangerous
quakes - Vision is
usual! -

attended a meeting
Fiddes & Surge & Coe
at school

337

14 Sept - Heavy rain fell,
 weather colder - Had a
 meeting in the Pasture
 Bible. Menomonee. Li
 talk over several questions
 per. - The answers to the
 not satisfactory as present

15 - A dinner party at
 home - we have then
 present - Lecture 37.
 weather fine - I have
 had my wound - to Kelly
 - May - before - today

16 Dinner party at 2
 Coachman to day on
 his horse -

338 Dr. J. P. - my old brother friend
 not back

Calcutta

2821

375

18 Sept. papers lithography
and removed a large number
Dr. Fogo came from Mexico
is staying with us.

19 Dear Bepu is ³¹ 32 years old
today.

20 The Benham came
to stay with us
meeting of some tea Co. in
which I have some shares
bought my Sunday 25
new shares.

23. Went to see an American
smoking establishment
somewhere in the Chitpore
Road. The poor creature
looked happy & contented.

339

Saw the process of preparing
the African Gorts.
The place was crowded
down - saw a case of
Cholera today.

24 Took out a balance
out of Gorts' snail
eye - The house did
not recover his sight the
bilumen had been in it
too long. One could
see it perfectly at first
even though the same
specimen cornea.

25 In Pectus some of
his family newly

Calcutta

2823

39

joined by the summer
Durga Puja holidays
begin today -

26 The sun is - morning
or night are rather cooler
now

Operated in a case of
strangulated hernia
in the night. Fox helped
me

27. My new carriage
attacked by a horse horse
and much hurt.
will take 3 weeks to
repair - I've alerted
and made one to the
Police - Rodo in the
evening with the Patrons 346

2 October. When all
my patients that I am
going for a change have
been to the Buschbush
with hard work. and
have been only healthy
prosperous. - St. Louis
for some time. - The
work of the republic is
my friend. -

3. Kitten Anselm is
usual in the morning
could not get away today
because my patients the
Macnamara is not in
well

4. Anselm and sister are
usual. - weather fine and
342 to Whampoa to night

Trip to N. W. Provinces 1865

2825

41

Notes of an expedition to Lucknow
and the North West in 1865 -

Calcutta 4th October 1865 -

Left Calcutta at 10.15 P.M. by train
5th Oct. Arrived at Bhaugulpur
at 10.30 A.M. - Dr. Brown ^{young} met me
in the carriage - went to Morley
house - he sent his buggy to meet
me - Had dinner with Mr. Beadon
went on by train at 8. P.M. to
Allahabad sent telegram to Bepko
and wrote to her -

6th Oct. arrived at Allahabad
at 2.20 - Missions with me and the
train on entering the station
but at reduced speed. Some
cannon fired and some
proceeds burst. but we were
seriously hurt. I was much
shaken. Set out by the Grand

343

after tiffin with Follower &
 Mrs Follower ^{was at} her house I
 went - I went to see my little
 son's grave in the Churchyard
 and found it in good order
 since the summer of -
 last year the Dr. said one
 old man, my son, served with
 Indians - where the poor little
 fellow was born and died
 every day ^{but one - 9th 11th Dec}
 called on Dr Jackson - and
 with Follower. Mrs Fiddle
7th October. Left for Campfire
 at 7.45 PM. arrived at 1.30.
 PM. Drove to Dr. John Ait
 Gray's - he took me to see
 the memorial Jackson and
 told me that - and
 the site of ^{the} fortifications

After dinner at 8.30 PM
I set off in a Rickshaw
for Lucknow - arrived at
John Martin's house in Del
Lucknow at 5 AM -
I stayed in the room kept
me in since Sir R. Martin

8th October. - Have headache
from sun and ~~wind~~ light
sun & travelling - shall rest
today - send my 6th letter to
before this morning.

Col. Burrows called in the evening
took me for a drive through
the Wingfield Gardens, as
far as the Chatter House
then to the Civil Church, dined
at home! Martin.

9th October. Went with Col.
Burrows to the Chatter House
the Indian Museum. Through

44

2828

1865

the Round Church... road
by the Chowle - the Campfire
road into the Remedy.
I pointed out the exact spot
where Sir Henry Lawrence
was hit - in the landing, where
he died in my house -
Saw the graves of my old
friends and companions.
My house is in the best
spot of any of the mission -
~~but then~~ built all on the
old place - What memories!!

Then went to the Bazaar
Bagh - saw, Woodhouse
and saw the same to Woodhouse
Bagh - lived with the
Chief Ammirals.

Oct 10th Drove with Col. Burrow
to the Indian, Old Chertsey
where I was married - the
old station is simply obliterated

3216

Exp to N.W. Province 2829

45-

When once the Rendering of the
I found some notice of the bragging
in hundreds - a lot of a well
have had there, a pillar - a re-
payment of a renewed house
and the Chabot tribe, where the
band used to play - who could
have supposed such changes
would have taken place! It is
not the same since the late
population Chapel Chapel
herald thumping band the
band in the hundred. most of
which have been in ruins
for hundreds of years! 4

Look at it -

My old friend Aga

As far as the former
Choklades of Substance
Prick hundred the old
port hundred - some of my

347

old servants - a Chiquapeo!
^{came to see me}
 went with Dr. Curran the
 Capt. Surgeon - to see Major
 Both brought him and he proved
 a great shocker! He has
 had a paralytic stroke -
 he is bad! -

went to the Martinez
 Home put head of poor
 Mrs. Johnson death - letter
 from Bobie, all well!

11th October I went out in
 a carriage of Nawak Woodman
 oodoodahis to Rockham
 Chowkey. and shot one tree
 Macaona, America, jungle,
 one of my favorite beats of
 former years, - I had small
 elephants - sent out by the Nawak
 and I rode my own old

Shepherd & Co. now the book-
of the Davis the Annual Count also
bought her from Thompson for 4000/
I killed 4 real Gey. (8 only two)
one Dove - one Pen here - two hares
one wild duck. I made
some with me in another board
but he got nothing - Returned
at 7.30 P.M. - dined at home
from a remainder one of old
day!!

12th Decr. Took some physi-
cal looking very well - had my
lute in the day. Called on
Barnes - Davis - Cannon -
dine with Barnes & Cannon
to see the city hospital - dined
at Sir G. Currier - Just! Currier,
went to see Minimization and
met some very old Navaho
friends - all today. Left at

11 P.M. for Cambridge, have
 enjoyed my visit very much
 to the dear old place where
 I enjoyed so much and
 suffered so much -

I travelled by the N.W. Day
 Co. - the rail yet -

13th October. Friday - ~~arrived~~^{passed} to
 Dr. Jones at 8 A.M. ~~was~~^{was} ~~at~~^{at}
~~home~~ very tired as I had
 not a good night - went with
 him to see the Jail and
 Dispensary - drove to Museum
 & home - After dinner at
 9.30 P.M. started for Cape
 arrived at 2 o'clock the
 next morning -

14th October. Saturday - Arrived
 at Cape at 6.30 A.M. Drove
 to Dr. Moors, found him ill

Saw the tomb of Nezamood
 deer Amleah. And Amir-
 Khosru - who wrote Baf. & Bofan
 Saw the men and boys with
 the the Brouhi (wife) from
 the W. of a house - Ferye Shab
 Latta. And the place where
 Boudyuk killed the Ponies
 17th ~~at the~~ ^{at the} the Koshub with
 the Bobhouse Cs. - and
 tomb of Sufder King. -
 Saw the hospital. Deltu
 bank ^{on Apple Street} & Dried with Dr. Parry
 Nam to Akshabad at
 4.30 - Left at 5¹/₄ arrived
 at Akshabad at 11.30.
 . Arr of the 18th ~~at the~~ ^{at the} ~~at the~~
 Dr. Jackson -
 18th ~~at the~~ ^{at the} Wednesday.
 went with Dr. Jackson to

Trip to N. W. Provinces 2835

In the Sat - Sued Capt. Fitterst
went to the Cemetery South
some flowers for the Refuge
from our little son's tomb -
start for Patna at 11.35 PM
for Bankepoor - In the house
a camp near here and we go to
the Dargah's house: he is
the Commissioner!

19th arrived at Bankepoor
at about 11 - then went to Dargah's
and a swim in the bath
went to the elephant to see
the Diwali illumination
in the evening - in Patna.
Left by 11.45 PM and arrived
in Calcutta on Friday -
Saw Dr. Butcher at
Bankepoor - The weather
is warmer here in Bengal

52
20th October. Arrived at
Hornby ^{Friday} at 7. P.M. having
been travelling in the train
all day. My companion
Mr Hobhouse C.S. very
agreeable.

Found all well in reaching
home! —

I have been absent from
Lancaster 16 days —

Resumed my duties on
Saturday 21st October.

Feel the heat a good deal as
returning. It is a sore and
more uneasy heat in
Lancaster.

23 It is feared that
a famine is impending

24 Gave my 40th lecture
Tory, and then in the evening

53

7. The Souda people

355-

and very much. Dredges
are coming or have come
back to Calcutta

8 N. did nothing at
Hospital - The Channel
in the Hooghly is so
silted up that no
Steamer can come
up at present. The
sands of the Hooghly
are always shifting
and therefore the navigation
is all so difficult
9. I performed Amputation
at the hip-joint.

Calcutta

~~1665~~

2839

55-

He has returned - from Am
-herapore.

10 1/2 N. a bar at the
St. Genn - Belvedere
the Office of W. H. S. 7th
Floor —

11- Charlie Durned
one of her little blue
boys for him tomorrow

12. Parker and I were
today a visit to the Highgate

13 - ~~Ch~~ Koller gave
a lecture in Dalhousie
Institute on La Bourdieu
He is having a well known

357

56

~~1865~~

1865

Author on Medicine subjects
especially Biographical
and Historical

14 At a meeting of
the Medical Society

I made some remarks
on the case of Manipulation
of hip-joint - I said
that the weather is
hot and oppressive.

15. My 50th lecture
interrupted by having
to go and perform a surgical
operation.

Calcutta

~~1868~~

57

21. Nov ^{28th} I note that I
finished my book and
packed it off to Churchill
Street. I got to home also

22. Attended a Students
meeting.

24 Dr Pemberton Brown
He and I had brought his
native Medical men
from the School there to
see the Med. College.
Dr Pemberton some years
later died of his drunkenness
I never heard the cause.
probably after the meeting?

359

58

2842

1865

Nov 27 - I crossed the
of Calcasieu —

I note that I rode quickly
in the morning with
Jup. Durand. There was
a great crowd of mine
to cheer. Arrived
and accomplished. Well
read. Thoughtful and
wise. She could talk
well on what she
had read and seen
and thought entered
into all questions of
history and antiquities
we used to take her

Calcutta

2843

59

28th in the morning
starting before a
sunrise by light this
light. - I went to see
my old house in
Madras St. - and
met her there - we
took a walk down
of Portingrange Dillingham
Brompugh - under
leaves - and finally
got back to Chel-
hazme with the paper May
7-11 7-30. after which
I returned. checked some
notes off in my day

round of work. Keeping
 with most useful private
 cases. Then the Hospital
 in the winter season the
 morning are sometimes
 shrouded by heavy white fog.
 Dear Eth I am 41
 years of age today -
 made much money
 Rs 3888. We recently
 been accused for having
 when I was doing her
 work.

7th I appear to have been
 aching. In the morning
 Had to leave dinner
 & to bed

Calcutta

1865

2825

61

9 Dec. I was better again.
Same very 65° to 70°.

11. Dec. I note that there
is a perceptible case in the date
weather is so cool as
usual at this season.
On the next day I have
remembered that it was
cold and clear! —

14th Dec. at Mr. Pratt's
wedding. — The Honeys
are staying with us.
Thy - Prepe. & Nellie seem
to be very well.
I am giving my practical lectures ³⁶³

602

~~1863~~

2846

1865

15 Decr. at about 7 PM
a distinct double shock
of an earthquake felt
in Calcutta. No harm
done that I heard of.

17 I had a bad attack
of sore throat. & Henry
coughs.

Mr. Norman very ill
with dysentery

20 Mr. Norman very
ill I see her three
times daily with Dr. Cot.

21 Cot. and Mr.
Norman both very
ill - he has lost
fear. Typhoid. They
are both to go out tomorrow

Calcutta

2847

63

Ship for change - Same
may be practical before

22 Dec. Received a large
fish-plastic terrarium
from the same.
The weather is now
cooler.

25. Dr C. Palmer shot
himself accidentally in
the foot with a double
bullet.

27. News came of poor
Mrs Hornum's death
on the 18th - at sea. Now
very ill - Dr Fap went to
meet her.

29. Mr. Terence Child

365

64

2848

1865

was let alone from some
injury to the thumb - I
amputated the thumb.
Met an old friend of
my family - below
Broughton - gave a
dance party to a few
one of our College men.
The poor lame child
died on the 29th -

30th - Dr. gave evidence
before the Medical
Salaries Commission

31 Sunday - Hospital
and visit - Church.
as usual. Dined at
home. The Attorney
Cyrus Buck dined with

Calcutta

~~2848~~
2849

65

To enclose the year 1865—
and find by my diary
that I deposited at the head
of ~~My~~ Furniture Carrying
Assn. Plate. in the Agre
Bank about Rs 5000. in
5 per cent deposit —
about 20000 rupees
floating deposit. —
50 paid up shares in the
Soom Sea Co = Rs 5000—
150 shares Rangoon Co
2 calls paid = 1200 Rs.
Jatunga Sea Co, 6 ~~shares~~
calls paid on 25 shares = Rs 625
Two shares Salt Water Lake
redemption in my Agre
J-H-Turnpike Road paid
2000 Rs. — also a small sum
along with in the hands 367
of Stone the Stone one time Rs: 5000

I may here say that
I soon got rid of all my
nervousness - I had neither
time nor inclination for
looking after them - And I
thought it better to be
satisfied myself with
becoming acquainted
of their character - I
made nothing & I lost
my little - I subsequently
sold my soon the
speaker there for about
what I gave for them
I would strongly advise
medical men to avoid
such things altogether

Calcutta

2851

67

The year had been very
true prop. my work
had increased and my
income also - my
practice was extending
and my experience in
Surgical operations and
various Medical Cases
becoming much ~~more~~
large. My health
was keeping fairly
good. - My home
anxieties were not
increased. and on
the whole I am very

369

64

2552

1865

well. indeed I was
 hoping to lay aside
 a little money - I
 was now 41 years of
 age. and had 5
 Children - I should
 add that on the 13
 May I made my
 will in favour of my
 wife & the money for
 her and the children
 I spent for the year I wrote
 I was able to make
 a regular contribution
 of £200 a year to my
 Father - to help my mother

Robt
 Joe
 Jenn
 Harry
 Di

Calcutta

#885-
2853

69

I find that I read a good
deal of professional literature
and that E. J. Kays has been
reading Vol. Arnold's 2nd
Vol. Dehousie advertisement
Travellers' Companion to the
Palace and the Temple
Milton & Obedience. By
Monsieur - Two years
ago - gave him some
things.

I had written a good
deal for the journal,
worked hard at examination
for a Mass and recently
started off graduation.
and had resigned the

371

Office of President of
the Medical Faculty,
who passed a very
flattering resolution
on my services in
that capacity. Thus
while selecting a new
President for the Faculty of
he knows us to return a
most warm vote of thanks
to the outgoing President.
(Dr. J. Fayer) for his zealous
and able exertions in the
Syndicate. Perhaps the
incoming plans are pretty
well settled. It may not
fall to the lot of a future President

Calcutta

2855

71

to undertake so much in
the Legislative as Dr. Fyfe
has. Should, however,
troublesome times in the
future arise in the future
we, who have worked during
the last two years with Dr.
Fyfe as our representative
Case with our successors
to be the good persons
than to have as theirs, a
man who possesses his
ability, perseverance and
discretion —

I am, J. Sutcliffe
P. H. R. J. R. J. R.

Dr. N. Chandra has asked me
as President of the Faculty

I had completed 15-
 years service on 10th Oct
 was Surgeon Major ^{Permanent of class & quality of service} ~~Major~~
 Professor of Surgery ^{examined as surgeon} and
 senior Surgeon to the
 General & the Hospital
 and Consulting Surgeon to the Hon. Sec. of the Hospital
 I wished that my
 sight was so very long
 and that I needed no
 "clears" - my hair
 was also showing silver
 threads - I suppose I
 felt like the very
 aged Barber. Did
 to some extent, when
 I said these -
 I had made my friends
 the surgeon by coming
 the most cherished &
 also the children.

Calcutta

~~1865~~

2857

73

On referring to my note
book I find that I had a
considerable number of
annual patents, paying
annual fee varying from
700 Rs to 2000 a year
according to their position
and amount of sale
I find that my proposed
Receipt during the year
with these and consultations
amounted to Rs: 45122-
that I repaid Rs: 2334-

~~98~~

~~Rs: 47456~~

Rs: 42788

being my actual net receipts

375

14

2858

1865

one an average of
 Rs 3585 $\frac{1}{2}$ - her mensoon
 I had repaid what came
 to an average of 194 $\frac{1}{2}$ -
 her mensoon - These were
 fees charged from time
 when I thought could not
 afford to pay -
 I find that my gross
 pay at this time was

Pay Rs 960 - 11 - 5

Expense Rs 400 - 0 - 0

As: Rs 1360 - 11 - 5

Funds — 116 - 12 - 8

1243 24 9

Private Income 3565 - 8 - 0

Rs 4808 - 12 9

376

Calcutta

2859

75-

my income therefore had
been on an average when
funds were paid Rs 4800
a month - or £ 5789 a
year - but I had in

6 years - a rather 5 1/2 years

and it represented much
work - for there was an

enormous amount for
which one never got any

thing. Especially holding
the post as a Govt Officer

which had many to

think that they were

entitled to services

gratuitous - I made a

point of release asking

for a fee

4800
5789.6

377

76

2860

1865

I give an idea of the
nature and extent of
my work I may put
into that during the
year. in my private
practice - I performed
28 Surgical operations

33 Blisters & leucorrhoea

15 Deaths - mostly
from acute form of disease
since Christmas. all
working great anxiety
~~and~~ apprehension and
went frequent watching
and care. —

I quite realize the
very peculiarly responsible

378

Calcutta

~~1865~~
2861

77

and serious nature of
the history of medical
men in India a position
of some- indeed I know
of some like it.

Surgeon to a large Hospital
in the Capital operating
a hundred times.

Chief of teaching
Professional teaching
Examining for degree
in the subjects
and minor examinations

Medical Charge of
Hydro Puer.

A large general
practice 379

in India it is the
Custom as it is usual
to visit Cases frequently
in the day - & night too
by of the - —

Practice involving looking
the Cases of the same
Kind - Dysentery, Cholera
Lum - From a small
part. - Then all the
or doing Cases made on
are seen by wheel. -

Went to the - Operation
report - House of
report. - Case of the
of Grand anxiety

Calcutta

2863

79

Trusted work of the
most numerous kind,
from the publication of the
half-yearly - to the
down to launching the steam
all or any of these
one was liable to be
called on to perform
and in 1809 when having
attained the position
which gave him the
title - he became the
Consultant doctor.
and he gave him
consultation over
an important question

381

8

It is a case of Cholera
 acute - acute
 dysentery or Proctitis
 disease - The
 stomach - mental
 and physical are
 very great - but in
 addition to all this
 I wrote to Mr. I

read - I wrote two
 boxes - and
 later on - as well
 be seen I got away
 + the Dr. Fyfe - Buffalo
 Dr. - Fyfe - Small
 June

1866

2865
~~1888~~

Calcutta

Jan 1. A Fancy fair at
the Portman Gardens.
Roke with the Duchess
had a dinner party
at home. —

I wrote that when riding
with Mr. Wm. Howard on the
2^d his horse was very
with her on the race course.
but she pulled it up -

4 - Had a crim. operator.
the road

X I had the ^{they used} ~~the~~ ^{original} letters
in a large bronze case—
Dance at St. Piquet —

343

I find I was taking
my morning rides
generally in the same
direction.

5th Dr. Pondexter and
2 native gentlemen
here, from Wytheville
attended my lecture.
Dr. Seawall has returned
to the College.

6 Operated for hernia
8 Extracted a bullet
from Dr. C. Parker's
foot today.

384 12 Attended Dr. Seawall's home

Calcutta

2867

3

13 Jan. Amputated
^{right} thumb toe for Dr. Paterson
given to the woman

Bought a pair of steel gages
valued at 1200 Rs.

15 Amputated at the
hip-joint -
dinner party at home.

17 Removed a tumour
from a Parsee lady's head.

20 Excised an abscess from
back of Phaulan's arm

27. Harry has Chicken pox

X 29. Ted Heywood Arthur
Amputated hip. Case died -
Bull at home still.

385

30 - Operated in Calcutta -
Heavy rain all day,
It does seem much
in the cold weather
when Xmas -
Ball at Prince
Sheran. Mahmood.

I ought to say here
that Prince Sheran
Mahmood - son of
Feroz Sahib - the
last of his sons and
the head of the Mysore
family. who have
been in Calcutta
ever since "Delhi."
is with the Mysore

Calcutta

2869

5

manif - they have a
Russopuola a suburb
of Calcutta - under
my care officially.
He is a most amiable
old gentleman. Speaks
English perfectly and
is my kind of English
Society. He has
with him some Prince
George's Hall. at Amoy
and I think will
see him. - He spent
some years in London
with his son, and is my

387

2870

1866

fond of talking of his
life in the army. And of
his English friends
with many of whom
he keeps up an
active correspondence
He is a dear old
man. Quite old
now. He was made
over to us at the
taking of Seringapatam
when he was quite
a child - as a child
he was not implicated
in the battle of the

Calcutta

2871

he said all his family
sons nephews & grand
nephews - and in the
plant around at the
parkhouse of Mysore
and all my boys
subjects of the Queen
They had the same
of course - and as far
as I understood it
they had not all
that was around
there at the time
but for the value
nothing in which
differed from some here

concluded may have
affected the monks
I do not know - but
my impression that
they were left there
was supported there
I had not many of them
and then found in
the ground on the
other side of the
the other Sabalgarah
and they all wear
a peachen cap
with the hair shaved
and turned up of
black velvet and

Calcutta

2873

9

and dear old friend
Mohamed, well known
person is constantly
seen as he drives in
to visit the house
built by him at the
end of Durrani bazaar
He is very comfortable
and on the 14th of
the week. Monday
I think the road to the
house for a comfortable
distance is lined with
old people - who I
receive his bounty

397

he and I are great
friends and the he
never says but perhaps
he generally talks
over the line as I
know the language
well: he always
does exactly what
I tell him. When he
is ill.

There are three others
as the who report
in turn to me every
morning. the state of
health of the family

Calcutta

2875

1101

and for the measure
any of them or seek
very little the number
numerous. The I
not infrequently see
them especially in
cases of serious illness
and I see them the
ladies when the case
is at all urgent - it
is quite incorrect to
say that medical
men are not admitted
into the harem (harem)
I have not known any
objection made in Calcutta

383

~~some~~ ~~thief~~ - I found
 it to be the same as
 Inckens - where, as I
 have before mentioned
 I attended one of the
 Queens. - I saw her personally
 talked to her. She asked
 me how we had received
 a little red cloth
 presents from the King
 in Europe! -

Jan 31. I find that I
 have noted here - that
 I am writing hard - no
 my home I have at
 394 ~~Barbary~~ -

Calcutta

~~1888~~
2877

13

3 Feb - Amputated a forearm
Little Morrey, under my
care. Complicated with
Cholera.

5. Amputated a thigh

7 I paid I sent Keable
Bretter a present of £10
to buy a book during Sept.
I saw how Chubb's
books had modified
small part

I was discussing a paper
at the Association
for an Ethnological
Gathering

9. Stagnated her own opinion
had been at the time - note 395

performed upon Calcutta
 10. Hows better but weak
 and shaky to-day.
 All the children have
 varicella.

The King of Belgium
~~is visiting Calcutta~~
 died. The number
 given yesterday was

11. Had sharp pain
 again yesterday.

12. Saw the Governor
 General to-day personally.
 Itained heavily last
 night.

14. Feb. - I received a letter
 396 from Mrs. Fred Cooper.

Calcutta

~~1678~~

15

2579

he is the civikan. who
disturbed so many nations
before in the Punjab.
during the hunting 1837
He is living with my friend
Dr. David Smith in Calcutta
thru.

¹⁴ ^{next}
The 105th ~~Regt~~ just
arrived from Madras have
lost the Colonel Smith
and Dr. Mc Betty Cholera.

17th The children are
now well again.

Went to see the
cruise today -

I ride by morning and
evening too when I can manage
it.

397

~~1865~~

2880

Choparts

1866

Feb. 19. Amputator Choparts
 weather pretty. walked
 and rode as usual.

20th. Amputator Choparts
 and rode as usual.
 Completed my course
 of lectures of 2 ordinary
 15 - Practical

in all 107 lectures
 not a little with all
 my other work.

Dear June is five years
 old today -

21. Many birds and a
 big storm today.

The Chick of the Vesperal
 caught fire - and the
 weather caused it to be

Calcutta

2581

17

there by a kite - Intending
it was seen and put out
in time - no great harm
being done! -

22 Major Walker
apptd President of
Sanitary Committee
a peculiar appointment!!

23 I find that I must
with the Com. Chief 2
days -

24 ~~the~~ keep Sutherland
and his women came
to stay with us.

25 - a man met with a

399

18

~~1866~~
2882

1866

severe (accidental) / severe
chest-wound at Kentland,
brought to the Hospital
Annapolis.

26th ^{July} Operation for Thompson's
hernia this morning
at 2 P.M. — too late
as usual! He
died 3 hours after the
operation — weather
very warm. I wrote him
The Boys' Chalk —
Capt. Rindall had a
trip to the & the Brooke
after the operation — and
all very ill.

27. Have much work
reception in my at Fort
House! —

400

Calcutta

~~1888~~
2883

19

28. Feb Dinner party
at Prince of Wales Hotel

March 2^d Jute House
Examination going on at
the College.

Snowed all General House
yesterday - weather
interesting too

3^d Took Jim and Harry
to the Circus...

4th Am: McJordan
has Cholera. Saw him
with McKeen...

6 Commencement at Belvedere

401

Reported testimony
the morning.

8 Mr Gordon Brewster
Member of Council also
of ^{Sanitary} ~~Sanitary~~ ^{Sanitary} ~~Sanitary~~
a the Chelera to Kay.

I speak that whether
I anticipated the things
in my high self
named Allen Duncan
attended meetings of
Bethune Society where
was his public Address
and a lecture

G. Pachard elected
President

Calcutta

1800

of Medical Faculty.

10 - Attending the Cin
Chap^r Chel - it is better
"At home at Fort St George -
Said for at night to see
Lady Lawrence -

12 Bought a new bottle
water from Cook & Hobb
Selling 32/.

13 Also published another
Ct. Durand gave me
the Report on the
Medical Salaries to read.

15 - Third Annual Meeting
of Bengal & Brit. Med. Association
403

17 Convention. Mr.
W. S. Munn made
the speech.

18 - Sent Capt Randall
a. d. to Perry for
change of duty period.
Had a conversation
with the son General
on the Medical
Service report. Told
him what I thought
about it.

21 Personal Examination
in Operation Room

2887
~~7800~~

23

22 March. Sent Mr
Pancost some cash for
his lectures in absence
of the Lord.

25- Attending the Grand
son V. Jackson & his wife
once to day - 15 days later
he was 12 at away at
Glen. -

28 Returned to school
 Union. In morning.
 Conducting examinations.
 The S. S. of our under
 my care.

2. Wind. Rec 9-5
better - gone to New York

24

~~1866~~
2888

1866

to night.

3rd Ball at Belvedere

4 - Amputated at Shoulder
joint -

Beautiful view of
San Francisco - seen
within many Zodiacal
lights.

Meeting of Assahee
Society very thoughtful
project discussed.

5th - Write letters
for Lucia - with the
Burns.

406 8 Friends very anxious
of Bernandor Clapes

Calcutta

~~1886~~
1889

025

8 April - went over to
Howrah and spent in
a case of Dr. Bristle for
transplanted bacteria.

9 Evening of 5th row
just. -
weather very hot.

16. voted President of
Navy Fund but declined
it in account of press of
work

17 Gale of wind
blowing. It has been
blowing hard with much
drift for some days.
more examination
at Calcutta

407

20

2890

1866

20 Declared results
of Hoven examination
to Hunsford in Medicine
Bristol is 4 to Baker
Bristol Stone!
Strongly believe in continuing
trephining

22 - Dr. Keppening
at the Banket.

23 Remained here
throughout the morning

I note that as usual
Hinter was morning
Jeder - White Sunday
Mep. I mean leaving
Guns with the Baker
in the kitchen - Drive with
Before any evening when
I at home in town

408

Calcutta

1888

27

2891

I need I wrote an article
on the medical act. for
the journal.

25 - went to see one of
the old Kistner Docks
of the Mysore Princes
he is dying of diabetes. etc
are. - went with Bepce
to hear the Provost
at the Queen's
should say we had now
one office - with the
- ^{Indian} Company
Company in Calcutta
and a ^{new} office at the
Assam House - the
the house of John Hall

409

I drove with the Bepre
 very strong - where I can
 see generally things
 very green. A deep
 color on the things here
 but the other things are
 the same as before
 all pretty much
 with the Banister in
 the vegetation. The
 journey here there
 through rice fields
 with the Champas
 here see pictures

Calcutta

2893

29

Before read about 2:
time I remembered by
somebody indicated a
The read the Sunday
School Journal. and in
this way - See W. Scott
to see present reading
of this time. The read
some part of the Bible
to the day!

about the time
had a disagreeable
affair a Dr ^{Meyer} Kuyper a
Sant Indian. reading
at Parnassus. made the

411

statement that I had
 spent one week
 by rail her body in
 the Hospital. She had
 long come here but
 came without ~~any~~ ~~any~~
 to that effect. Of this I
 was informed by Henry
 the 27th of Nov. - I kept
 her from the opportunity
 of retracting or declaring
 the other truth. -
 I handed her up to the
 all of them - he was

Calcutta

~~1866~~

31

2895

In fact he remembered it -
- from your kind report, ~~the~~
other person being here,
second of all I knew,
The correspondence will
be found in my letter
book. It gave me
some trouble. I hate
having to present any one
but this man left me
no option. He bought
it on himself. by an
irrevocable & unrepentant
contract. —

29 April 1866

413

32

~~1866~~

1866

since my ²⁸⁹⁶second return
to India

2 May - The Bishop
(Cttee) distributed the
papers at the Medical
College.

Before and I went to
see Erasmus at the
Town-hall

3 I have noted that
my friend J. Medhurst
of Geological Survey is
very ill. I
saw of the death
when we were there

Calcutta

1887

33

²⁸⁹⁷
4th May: A violent
storm. weather cool in
consequence.

Deposited 4 shares of
Bank of Bengal in the
Agra Bank

6 Another violent storm
with the incorporation
of thunder.

Showered me of an
umbrella this time
away to day.

8 Weather very hot
meeting of the Medical
Society

413

34

2598

1866

9 May. I Medcock
died to day. - Brain
disease. usually
some effusion of blood
extensive cerebral
softening.

21 Woman brought
into Hospital with
a fearful Shark-bite
she was bitten by one
of the Grey Seal
Whales when fishing
at the Shiot. She died
4 hours after admission.
Brought a fifth Baby
to legal share

416

Calcutta

1880

35

2899

Dr. King apptd as
house surgeon to the Med
col: hospital. he is the
senior Surgeon of the
year — He afterwards
became Prof of Pathology
and Surg of Belknap
Medical.

23 May. A sharp
shock of an earthquake
at 4.15 P.M. - No
damage done. —

Dined with Mr. Mrs.
Schell Armstrong
she is an old friend

417

38

~~1866~~

2900

1866

That is I knew her as
 a child. her father
 and mother. Capt. S.
 Woodruff, were
 good friends & very
 father & mother.
 Capt. W. sailed on
 the President, with
 very father & mother.
 Aunt Mary is a young
 civilian in the
 Army of course.
 Fanny is graceful
 and elegant with
 a very pretty face

418

Calcutta

2901

37

and very bright and
attractive.

24 dined with the
Skinner.

25 had a dinner
party at home.

31 weather very
hot.

8th May. Thu 29th
in damp. Capt
Thomas R N died of
sunstroke

I have I am feeling
knocked up by heat
and work 419

2 June - I have
better today -
Mrs Thomas has
cholera.

5. Mrs Thomas better
Heal very fast. Saw
3 horses dead or
dying in the streets
from sunstroke
during my absence
today!

Heard from Dr. Tyler
that my father's remains
were moved at
Keypooni in July

Calcutta

~~1866~~ 2903

39

June 8 - I saw a
notice at Serampore
the adopted daughter
of the Governor. -

I visited hospital - a
most unusual thing -
to day. -

My friends have been
pained. They are better

11. Feeling weak - all
I visited hospital today
weather very hot -
Rains are threatening

12, a little rain today
4/21

43

~~1866~~

1866

2904

Dr Buckle wrote
 say that the club
 wanted my house
 14th June - After
 Buckle refused to pay
 rent - he has
 in London on 14th
 in Calcutta. - I
 fear I shall lose
 about the 6000 and
 £185 in bills
 Hope my Bank
 of Bengal & others
 will save this year
 all else is lost

422

Calcutta

2905

41

I may have at once
say - that ultimately
when the Bank has
restored I got all
or nearly all back
again!

I had been very ill
at the time. I was
exhausted with work
and heat. And I think
it was about this time
that I had to take
Chloroform and
have a surgical
wound for a number

423

2906

1866

keeps growing for
 under the nail and
 bridge of right hand
 I may have injured
 it - with some septic
 matter - Partridge
 spotted. Numerous
 small white blisters
 I tried nothing of it
 but was very sore
 after the blister.
 17 - Are better - a
 violent storm of wind
 thunder - rain.
 And Norman told me

Calcutta

~~1878~~
2907

421

business and was a
good deal hurt -
a girl at the English
female orphan
society very ill with
typhoid and pneumonia

18th June cleared
an account with the
Bank of Bengal - 500/-
to begin with
Called up last night
to operate on strangulated
hernia.

19 Removed a large
tumour. And some

425

44

2908

1866

The introductory
lecture of my course

21 June Rain has
regularly set in. Air
cool and wet.

Had lunch with his
C Beadon & former
Receipt from Bank of
Bengal for - 6 full
thous B. Bengal in
custody also 500/- in
gold paper.

22 Cold in my head
and lined paper

426
780

Calcutta

~~1888~~ 2909

457

my lectures are now
going on regularly at 2
PM -

24th Persia and Antea
have declined to work
in the news -

29th sixteen years
ago I sailed from
Glasgow in the "Camperdown"

2nd Inf. and some
other. One radical
one of horror.

5th March an
Armenian died of
apoplexy

427

470

2910 ~~4500~~

1866

July 6 - I did not get
in from professional
work till 1.30 - am

8 July sent my sister
Anne a Rampone
cheese & soap
money to Melbourne.

9 July Clark King
letters.

12 July. Accepted
a bag for Camp and
purchase.

Dinner party at home.
Ride in the morning
dinner as usual

428

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 29th

47

17 July - Had a letter
from my old friend
and fellow student. Prof
Huxley. Approving of
my proposed Ethnological
Society! —

Rains & Co. gave my
XII lecture today —

I may here say that
the Ethnological Society
never came about as
I could not get the
money from Government
but the movement
resulted in a Voluntary

429

Wrote J. C. Dalton
on the hadam ticks
drawn up from the
reports sent in in
compliance with my
request to sent from
different parts of
India!

21. July. Meeting
of Senate to discuss
but no vote of
applying for
Chand. Reg. Chand.
Gift to the Museum.

Calcutta 29/3.

49

of 20000 £ - He is a
Parsi but he is not
has made much
money by speculation

23. Inf. - I am to C
Benson a note recommending him to go
away for change -
Reminded a large number
the money.
Rode with the Mr Sutcliffe
wife of the Sutcliffe
Education of the children
He is a beautiful
ride has been
person

4931

6052

~~1886~~
2914

1866

24 July - Mr Sandman
done hope dead of
Cholera. - Mourned
against hope & death.

26 - Had an interview
with the H. Government
about my ethnological
project - It is well
thought of! -

27 - meeting of Council
of Asiatic Society

28. ²²28 Copies of my
book "Chinca" sent
to India by the
Chinca

arriving

432

Calcutta

1888¹²⁹¹⁵

57

in Calcutta.

Arrived today - very fine
work - How quite a new
tree had it looked?

I found that it was a
new tree that had been
found before the day.
but it was not yet at
its best - for on the
29 I received a telegram
for her word at Ballygunge.

31 I have noted that before
frankel reading Resgannetty
to me! -

very busy at this time
giving me much space

433

622

2916 1888

1866

31 July In bed all day
 Gout down with pain
 could walk - very
 finger very bad with
 purpura gonorrhea
 and no. pouring much
 acute painful.
 On the 1st of Aug
 Packed. The cure was
 recommended to me
 today. very book
 actually came to hand
 1 August - Better y
 pain, but in bed all
 day - very to the purpose.

4254

Calcutta

29/7

53

and sickness caused
by Chondrom.

2^o August. Resumed
my work feeling my
weak head helpless.

Outrusted like my
my big book to printer.
It looks very nice and
is beautifully printed

4^o Aug. A. M. money
is staying with me. her
leg is quite well that
a good deal shorter
than the other!

435

54

2918 ~~1868~~

1866

5-Aug. - I am better
It is dreadful to see
the dying - famine
stricken creatures who
come daily to the
Hospital some of
the wretches get up
the cart - There is
much famine here
Agricultural Market
in Bristol & Devon
at present. -

6 - Weather cooler
and wet. - Little
Jura has fever!

436

Calcutta

1886 2919

53

on the 9th August. I
note that I sent Miss
Baker £50 on account of
Baker. and absolutely
bill for £100 on Oriental
Bank - which cost me
85 rupees at the ^{par} exchange
X When Mr. MacLeod had
it became much worse
in later years when
1/6 was ^{here} lost by exchange.
A. Money who has been
staying with us leaves
this afternoon.

10 Aug. I am fatigued as
I should be from 437

55

2920 ~~#886~~

1866

The weather is
hot. - Same my XX
lecture. With. One
with Bepie. Roden
moving as usual
Anne letter also today

11. Aug. Hospital and
with. ~~2~~ as usual.
Remained a large household
Rode morning & evening
saw with Dr. McOgil
(Gibson de Schollen)
The wife Mrs. White
daughter of D. White
Bryce and some
and her mother

Calcutta

~~440~~
292

50

Some view of the history
of the old Ambulance
clays -

12. Harry is 4 glands
today

13 Aug - a fine
meeting in Town hall

14 Aug - Road and
operation for hernia
L. M. M., meeting of
Medical Assoc.
Professional visit. Road
and drive as usual

439
511

51 ²⁹²² ~~1865~~ ¹⁸⁶⁶
15-Aug. Letter from
Mr R. Martine and
Sydney and others
acknowledging and
speaking well of my
book. — usual routine
of work to day.

16 usual routine
weather fine. but
sultry. Rodt taken
evening with John
Courè - y. Chon's
Courè - C.

18 Aug. - went to help
Cuthy heading at Kidnapine.
SD had trouble in my table

Calcutta

#8882923

5872

19. Aug. Remained there
very difficult with the
the Mucous & the Guek.

20th Aug. Letter from
from Baber al Hah-
Kulak - a very nice
he received. I got a good
fee for the Rs 500 for
the operation - the fee
of the patient. for the whole
the medical attention.
The case for a time
gave me great anxiety by
illness of the child.

21. My American friend
Mr Dillon has been here

446

Calcutta

1882-25

60/3

were extra lectures. and
did not interfere with
my systematic course. which
went on as usual!

3^d Meeting of Council
of Asiatic Society

7. Foreign Child King
of ^{Taromus} ~~Iranian~~ ^{infant} ~~infant~~ - 5
days old. Saw it with
Dr C. Parker.

September 2^o

Heavy rain in morning
work as usual. Mr
Gifford had a headache.

3^d Paper printed Weekly
ready at time -

443

2926 ~~1800~~

1866

4 Sept - Received a large
 tin can - Weather
 very sultry - Dusk
 thunder storm last
 night - setting in y.
 rain. -

5 - I note that poor
 little Ada Thompson
 died - how a

contrast of her
 location of Springfield is
 sultry -

6th An evening case of
 Childbirth - R. P. Cambridge.
 Lecture Xth W. -

Drove with Bessie in
 the evening before dinner

4664

Calcutta

~~1888~~ 2927

2910

Sept 7th went to the day
Komal Krishna's wife - in
50th Bazaar - I may
here remark that in
cases of real osseous
tumor - I have not found
any difficulty made in
admitting medical
men to the tumor,
at all events I have
often been - in slight cases
and where there is no
danger - by the whole
believe in - but in real
tumor the case is different
of a life very heavy case
last night 4.45

6370

2928

1866

Sept 15th - Lecture 42.

Ditto and routine

work as usual. -
weather colder on
account of the rain.16th - I note that in
the Carl Edwards
Journal there is a
favorable notice of
my book.Two consultations with
Dr. Farnes and Dr. Walker.17 - Operated for Strangulated
hernia. Lecture 43.

I am now better every day

440

Calcutta

#882929

6451

18th Sept. - An almost
sunny day and the sky
showed only very little
I was lying in 23 Channing
Street house he brought to
the May Club. He said
which the by Burmese
bell is placed - and in
the compound some
excellent Lich. like
and Prisciana Regia
here for. The latter
being very conspicuous
beautiful and May
by their beautiful
scarlet ^{leaves} ~~flowers~~. The
Lich. too were excellent.

467

65 2930 1566
It had been passed
in the morning to the
Khanasunh Old
Shower. he had said
it was the a Khamah;
The Old Khamah
not suspected the
grace our friend in the
-hera the has been in
land & when I was away
a short time ago
Pohce and he took
possession of house
and a deal of trouble
and the end of the
suspectee Morrie which
I found was true.

67

29327886

1866

Sept. 29 - Bear came
 & ~~down~~ at times
 beneath my sitting
 in the kitchen.
 Brought midghears
 in abundance.

When the rain does
 not fall it is very
 hot.

1. October - Monday
 noted as one of the
 hottest days felt this
 year. - Rode - down
 with the usual
 game bag 53rd lecture
 again on the 3rd Oct
 it is better than the usual

Calcutta

~~1886~~
2933

688

4 Oct. - Heard with
great regret that my friend
Mrs Bacon had al-
so succumbed of her illness
after child birth

7 Oct. The sad news
came that Ponhop
Piston was drowned at
Kuchtea. Going on board
the Steamer at night
in the dark - he fell
off the plank with the
rudder - which was
upside down - he was
carried away and

4513

69

2934

1866

transcending all
any effort was made
to save him. But the
darkness of the night,
the strength of the current
frustrated all efforts
he was never seen or
heard of again. I
knew him well and
knew him. It was
a sad end! —

9th Oct. I received
from dividend for Apoc
Bank - 25 per cent. - of
profits as to custody
when it was

Calcutta

1866,

Sept 29 35

10

9th Sept. Plaster on my
wrist fell in a
heap - fortunately we
are now better.

10th Durga Puja
holidays have begun.
I have been 16 years
in the service today -
I have got up to my
60th yet true - I am
going away in a little
change.

11 - Oct. Into - Bhubaneswar
as usual. Making

453

71

1866

~~1867~~

2936

Calcutta

arrangements for
 getting away wth family
 for change of air
 I need not change
 them had my hand
 work - how it looks
 so at anxiety?

It is wonderful how
 I hold out things
 at all. —

I have the G. P. M.
 train the arrival of
 the open house for
 with me as far as Delhi

Notes of an expedition from Columbia
to the N.W. frontier in 1855
Left Columbia on Thursday 8th of
August at 9.15 AM -
arrived at Delta on Sunday
morning at about 10 AM. The
country being flat & the
Hawalla hotel being full
We hired of the Agent a small house
at Delta. At 5.30 PM. we
went to the Butte. It is a hill
up 175 steps, 250 feet high. From
the top we can see the
valley from a height of 1000 feet.
Telegraphed to Pacific and arrived
at Delta and within ten minutes
post sent another letter by morning
post. It was sent at Delta. The
first of nothing was sent to

57

1866

~~1866~~ 2937 F.W. Prosser 72

notes of an expedition from Calcutta
to the N.W. provinces in 1866

Left Calcutta on Thursday 11th Dec/66.
by train at 9.15 P.M.
arrived at Delhi on Sunday
morning at about 1. am Sunday 14th
went to Courtenay's hotel Victoria
Hamilton hotel being full.
Atkins of the Agra bank was
with me. At 5.30 P.M. we rode
out to the Rutoob. went to the top
up 375 steps. 250 feet high - saw
the well and the men pumping
into it from a height of 50 feet.
Telegraphed to Bopie on arrival
at Delhi. and wrote the morning
post. sent another letter by evening
post. Have read White's 'Mabaker'
"Good for nothing" on my way up.

2938

1866

15th October. Left Delhi at about
4.30 P.M. after dinner by P.W.O
Dak. Arrived at Kurial at
Hossein Khan's bungalow at
about 4 a.m. wrote to Kipic.
Had some tea. Changed my
ponies and went on.
Weather cool and clear. Not
at all cold. Slept pretty
well all night in my canopy.
Left atkins at the Victoria in
Delhi. He was going with Mr
Walker of the 7th Hussars to
see the palace and to
Honnayouni tomb.
Arrived at Mrs. Munster's
bungalow Kalka at 8 P.M.
dined and slept soundly
Went on in a four-wheeler

Ship to H. W. Province

2939
with 12 beavers - 6 for my
servant in a dowie and two
for my baggage. I asked Kump
Kusrowie, where I had a beautiful
view of the Snowy Range - on the
summit. where I spent part
of the day with Dr. Colles - looked
over the system - found it too
crowded, and the house badly
placed. -

Started about 4 P.M. for Simla
took a long walk. part of the
way accompanied by Colles and
his sister, and Mr. Robertson
I walked to the mountain
trench to Kila; then I went
my Janpau and went on
stopping for a few minutes
at Kukerakutte for the beavers
to eat, as they had not eaten
all day. - I found on trying

2940

1866

to walk again. That the muscles
of my legs were so stiff that I
could not walk at all. And
was obliged to sit with my face
-pained again. and he carried
on to Syrie, which we reached
about 12.30 P.M. - just as
beautiful half moon being
down behind the hills -

The road is very difficult. It
is rugged and steep and winds
round ^{some} of the hills. - and
3 1/2 - 3 1/2 ^{or 4} days - it is very fatiguing.
I got some supper at this village
of Syrie and started at day
light for Simla - passing
Jetoq - Yesterday I had passed
Deynai and Subatho -
I arrived at Col. Durand's

Trip to N. W. Provinces 2941

17th house at 8.30 am. Found them
all very well. And "Saxon" greeted
me as I entered. (a heart & blood
that since his wife died and he
is much sorer and unimpaired
and has become a splendid dog
Col: H. K. Bruce came to see
me and I went with him to
see Fanny, his wife, and his
my sister-in-law (Cousin) and
also Capt. King, P. O. Service, they
are all looking in excellent
health from the high climate.
I called at Govt house. Then
at Dr. Smith's. — I find that
my health and appetite are
improving; but my legs are
so stiff with my walk of yesterday
that I sit about with difficulty.
I overdid it at first being out of

2942

1866

of training — It is wonderful
how these little Javanese
carry the Javanese and a
man's weight on to Simla
from Kalka, over 60 miles
over the most mountainous
roads — a load that 4 strong
Europeans would not carry
160 yards without being tired
They are neither large nor
muscular men, and it shows
what training will do. And
much more every man ought
do if he only used all the
power he is endowed with
properly. — After tea we took
a walk with Col Durand
along a road bordered by
ilex and Rhododendron

Trip to N. W. Provinces 2943

a deep Rhind on one side -
Dined at 8 P.M. - It is cold at
night - I am still very stiff when
walking.

18th Slept pretty well. I am
not so stiff this morning. felt
the cold and had to sit in the
sun - Had letter from Bepie
to Kay - Went out riding out
pony to see Willie and Mary
Burne. - Saw Burne, John
Sacham - William Burne.

It is warm and pleasant in
the sun. but cold in the shade
Dined with the Governor General
and ^{had} a game at snook
billiards with him after dinner
and won.

19th walked in the morning
with Col: Dundas. Called on

2944

1866

Called on Mr. Gray & Dr. Clark
and Fanny. - Dr. Gray & Mrs. Cherry
Dr. Darghan, where I met James
the African traveller. who
is one of my old friends of
the Baillie's. -
walked with Col. Duane
round Prospect point and
dined at home. his house
is called the Observatory
and is about the first
as you enter Simla.
Wrote to Bessie and then
heard from her 4 days.

20th walked with Col. Duane
this morning - After breakfast
wrote some letters and
then went out riding.
Called on Mr. Mahon

Trip to N.W. Provinces 29 & 30

Burner. Maame Cunningham
Fargherson. - Dine with the Burners
Heard to Kay from Bopie. He
tells me that my dog was
dead - and also of the death
of our old ass.

21st Miss Durrant came
home to Kay. I went to church
with Macgregor and Miller.
Dined at Burner. Macgregor
had to fix letters. - After tea
Mr. D. Sup. D. and I walked
all the way from the Observatory
round Salto. about 10 miles
in 2 3/4 hours - The scenery
was beautiful. The sides of
the mountains are wooded
with the - pine and the
deciduous - The view of the

2946.

1866

surrounding peaks and
mountain ridges is beautiful
There was a little snow in
the morning, during which
it fell heavily with sleet
and a little snow. I found
snow flakes on my sleeve
as we ~~were going to church~~
October 22nd - Walk with

Col. and Mrs. Durand, saw
a snow of Col. D. and
had to then since keep
seated a paper in the legs
the result of our fatigue
and long walking. - After
breakfast went to Bureau
tried a pony, - went with
H. Johnson to call on the Civil

Ship to H. W. Prosser 2947

and to see Noble Taylors - Dr
Beaton to see and to see
Lindley with Beaton - in the
evening ~~Beaton~~ walked with Col
to ship D. to see Art Cheson, and
Smith.

23^d walked with the Col and
Mrs D. and after breakfast
with the D. to call on Mrs
Murray and Oubro - Col
C. Scott and his wife Col D. with
whom we had lunch - also
the Malleson. Some with the
Maine.

24th a short walk to the top of
the Observatory hill this morning
to see the first view. We saw
the head of the Snowy Range.
After breakfast went to see
Mr Bayley. Col. D. Lawrence (my)

2948

1866

at

Capt. L. Woodward, Kennedy,
 and all ~~to~~, Vassar & Co.
 and Gordon - In the evening
 I Col. D. and I went to
 the top of Sulco - walking ~~to~~
 we were 1 hour and 3
 minutes going - 1 hour
 17 minutes returning, but
 we came back by a long
 round about path -
 The sole snow is better -
 Nettie spent the day here
 to-day.

25th writing letters - Took
 a short walk before breakfast
 After breakfast - said Col.
 Shower unexpectedly, with
 Dr. Clarke - Called at Barnes
 & Spina - Mallets

Trif to H. W. Provinces 29 4/9

Removed a fibrous tumour from
his heel. — Took a long walk
with Col Durand round Chesters
Duckens hill — Dined at Pottery
Jaff Bayly sent me a piece of
82/- which I declined.
Wrote to Borne —

26th Did nothing particular
to day. but took a walk and
wrote some letters. — He Durand
all except Miss E. D. & Koring
to Kalka to day for the 29th
I go over to Borne and start
for Kalka on 28th for my
date of 30th — It is very cold
but ~~not~~ ^{very} pleasant — In the
evening took a long walk
with the wife. Borne, Jellies
and said good bye to Dr

Platner 67

2950

1866

Sat on the fire after dinner
with Morrow and Burne and
smoked cheroots.

27th After breakfast Morrow
and I rode and walked to
Mahasos - where we had a
magnificent view of the shore
and some very high peaks.
Had dinner in the Cu-Cu-
After our return we walked
down to Annandale, so
that we had a good long
walk to day. - On our way
we saw a fine view of the
to day

28th October. Started from
Burner in a Sampson
with 8 horses and some
baggage - baggage
itself

Exp. to H. W. Provinces 2951

for Kallua. to go by the new
road. — Walked about 14 miles.
Slept at Solon — I practiced
walking by the mile but it
was rather down hill — but
found at my best pace I
could not be more than
4 miles an hour. —

The weather bright and the
scenery lovely. — We rode
valley. Mountain tops
and all tinted with the
most beautiful light red
shades possible in mountain
scenery. — It was beautifully
warmer at Solon —

I had been ~~at~~ at
Simla 11 days and enjoyed
it very much. The most
enjoyable the cold was valley 469

more than I had after my
 long stay in the hospital
 the symptoms of the disease were
 indistinguishable from those
 felt by the student. My
 appetite was not good
 my internal movements
 not satisfactory. In the
 my head and portal system
 were congested and I would
 have given anything to
 perspire - but could not
 the sun was hot - but the
 air chilly in the shade
 it was trying. and I think
 these conditions good
 for me - and I was not very
 well. At first I felt the

Exp to W. Province 29/53

improving skin. but when
as I remained there. it did
not sustain me. I think
it would have been better
if I could have taken more
exercise and kept my skin
moist.

29th Dec started at 8 AM
and breakfasted at Dhurum
Dale Bangalore — went on
after breakfast, and about 13th
arrived at Kalka — I walked
to day only about 4 miles
I had a chapped foot from the
very dryness of my skin.

Found the Durand at Dhurum
Bangalore (hotel) wrote L.
Dear B. before letter Dec 18 —
It is much warmer down here

2954

1866

I kaped Saxon in the march
down the hill on his way to
Umballa. he saluted me.
I met General Brind and
Dr. Irvine returning to Simla

30th Left Kalka by ^{Shank} Shalby
Jubon date at 7 AM. Arrived
at Umballa at 1.30. Found
the Durand at the hotel
there. - remained to supper
with them and pushed
on as there are so many
stages on the road. Reached
Karnal at midnight.
had small food at the
dark bungalow. Had lunch
on the Delhi station house rest

Exp to N. W. Provinces 2955

The day was fine and warmer than Simla. Intend to turn I liked it - The road very busy with the State Bungalows - Since leaving Simla have read in the Jani pan and Shary the Constable's Tomb and great part of Oerise. Both very charming novels. —

31st October Left Kurnal at midnight and arrived at Delhi about 1 A.M. ~~at 30th~~ went to Connaught Place had a bath and tiffin - took a walk in the afternoon. Called on Dr. Pury C.S. he was not. Looked through the Churchyard found the tomb of nearly my old friend

2456

1866

killed during the treaty!

November 1st We did not
arrive at 8 AM - after
tiffin we went to the palace
Sms Dever Khos and Am
some Smt. The celebrated
unpublished.

اگر فرستاد بر سر زمین
میں انہیں بھیجیں اور 9 بجیں

We went to the Durbar
imposed - some things
the Chaudhary Chowk!
Dined at 7 - we start
again by date at 5 AM

November 2nd we had up head
off at 3:30 AM with the six
shams, had had great difficulty
in sitting the shams, keep the
heavy sound of the drums.

Ship to N. H. Provinces 2457

between the bridge of boats and
were delayed considerably. We were
had great fun and much merriment
over the execution of the servants
and the bullocks! — only just
in time for the 5 o'clock train
reached Dondola at about 12.
Agra about 2. P.M. — as there
was some delay. Crossed the
bridge of boats and drove to
the General's Camp where we
have tents in the main street
and have one also in the
a part of the ground. We were
wished well to stay with them
during the approaching rains.
Beautiful day. Cool air. but hot
in the sun — in the evening
we went for a ride on two elephants

2958

1866

with Chayamukh - Dried as
 speck - but made ~~the~~ ~~the~~ ~~the~~
 who is 2. W. of the E. G. Camp
 and Dr King who was lately
 with me at the College.

Nov 3^d - This morning we
 went to the Day - went to the
 W. of me the river. It
 was lovely - After breakfast
 went with Col. Darnall to
 pay a visit to the Begum of
 Akhal. who with many
 other native Princes is in
 camp for the Great Durbar
 that is to take place soon.
 Saw her and her daughter
 Shah Jahan Begum and her
 little Sultan Begum

Ship to N. W. Provinces

2959

The old lady who is supposed
to have - she and talked to us
and made the little girl read
English and paper ^{papers} annually
by her letter - she was a Quaker.
and she answered questions very
clearly and freely - What is
this? A Commune? -
What sort of a Commune? - A Commune
Commune? - Why do you call it
a Commune? Because
there are plenty of men! -
One would say not in this case
since that the day is always
held by a female in this state
The Northern State from before
was then supposed to have
but she talked to us through
the window - a very friendly one

4077

2960.

1866

and I could see her figure
 and about her face thought
 enough to think that she was
 young - graceful and healthy
 pretty - The old lady
 very clean and white -
 plainly dressed and with
 a common wooden cup
 round her neck - looked
 her own opinion and then
 then she came. May I make
 later on at the Grand
 Dubuque - over her place
 station where of the Great
 Indian - She said to me
 "Have our brethren know about
 thought here! - This is
 why we complemented her
 very G.S.S."

Exp. to N. W. Provinces 2961

The little girl. She must have
been 8 or 10 years old. Came
back in the carriage with
the Prince Minister.
her natural tutor. Duckard is
an old friend of the old boys.

After dinner we went on Elephant
to the Fort. Saw the ^{old} ~~other~~ ^{old} ~~other~~
the brick ground ~~drummers~~ and
the place where refinery begins.
We said to have been known
down a well - Saw the little
municipal and the other places
of interest in the Fort and
where the people lived during
the hunting. - Col. Duckard
gave me a little made
cheese box - we go to Fultah

2962

1866

-one Sikri tomorrow - Met
a Macpherson in the Fort
Heard from Bepie. Mr
Sutcliffe was here - and
had a copy of the Medical
Supply with a favorable
notice of my book -

November 7th - we left Agre
on the 4th and have been
here in Tuttepe Sicri
since: living in Birbul's
house - Birbul was a better
man than - an elaborately
carved, two storied building
with two domes for roof.

I have one room up
stairs - Met Gouney

Drift to N. W. Provinces 2563

Ladies have the others - but
have been out sight seeing every
day. The Durgah is the
tomb of Sheikh Sekh Chudh,
the father of the place,
the tomb of Jodh Bhai,
Adeba's Hindu wife.
Mian's his Chutkara
wife's house (Jodh Bhai
was brother of Jehan Shi,
Heir of the Constantine Sultan
wife Fatima - her Dargah
stands with the Khanda
hills - on a platform of the
top of which the Subhan
sat with his ministers, the
at each corner and

2964

1866

and admitted that
 the Court had decided
 the game of pachisi was
 played - with dice for
 counters - the Bundoo
 + Fuler house - the Punch
 house. - the Vinot,
 the Hathi-pot - a bigger
 a tower. Covered over
 with wintering sheep
 tracks - where the Sappers
 used to sit and shoot
 deer driven past here,
 and all the other vines.

Trp to W. Provinces 2965

not forgetting the poor's sternie
where people tie a piece of
ribbon or string or tape to the
marble and work and
work on something, because
the work is not like ac-
complished if they do so.

The young ladies - Marum
and Seelie have been
out with me shooting.

This morning I shot a lot
of the pigeons which are
common here - and we
have been out a couple of
times to the ridge of rocks
and shot at some birds.

2966

1866

but must stay - with
a gun borrowed from
the Raja of Salween
Pukh, who picked us
up way to the Mubon
The gun and ammunition
were to the back -

I have been writing to
Bessie and had letter
from her yesterday -
St. November heard from
from Bessie - the Raja
of Salween Pukh came to
see us yesterday - I borrowed
a better gun - we went

N.W. Provinces.

2969

at the same Skid some
black back in the distance
and penfowl. but no
hens or partridges

Q. We went partly round
the wall to the end of
the Shepherd-Binder Road
went over some of the ruins
and took some photographs of
this interesting old place
built of red stone in
a style of the Sumerian
architecture and mounted
down where it was built -
interesting view of the
ruins and the celebrated

2968

1866

trunk of the Shish Salmon
 Chitzy. The work and
 the water and the
 Burund Churwayah. How
 lucky the trunk are
 magnificent. It must
 have cut further!
 On the wall of the
 entrance were the door
 is the Persian. A
 Arabic inscription is
 which a saying of
 Christ is quoted.
 This morning we went
 out again and took some

4866

N. W. Provinces 2969

more sketches. - When sitting
in the sunbath looking
it was beautifully clear
there were showers of falling
stars.

The Shepherd for sheep
though a well bred &
ground with a thin skin &
the nearly came down
both us -

we return to Agra to the
camp to stay at 2. P. M.
Snow to be a baggage
have already started,
but have missed the complete
not here especially! 487

2970 1866
10th we reached the Viceroys'
Camp at about 5 P.M.
I dined the Durands and
then went to my tent
with the G. G. where
very thing was provided
for me - This morning
I had breakfast with
Delane of the 100th Regiment
Called on De Meur -
Dined at Forest House with
large party of all the
great officials -

11th went with Nellie
and Miss Durand on an
Elephant and paid a visit

I. W. Provinces

2971

to the day: breakfast with the
vicar - went to Church
with mine - Heard a very
good sermon from Mr. Young
on the Richness of me
the best I have heard since
I came to India -

Spent the day - (Stutt.)
Dined at Govt House - but

12th Review this morning
went with Mr. Duns
and Mr. Thompson to
an inspection to see it.
about 7000 men in the
field - two natives
reported to have been killed
in a Cavalry Charge 489

2972

1866

Breakfast at Soul House last
 attended the private
 dinner for Sindhal. Khatun
 Souk. Whar. Shopping.
 After tiffin went with
 the - and then to the
 Taj - some fine light breezes
 in it.

Lady Lawrence not well.
 Dine at the Camp mess.
 J. S. Muriess came today
 he shows the tent with her
 about 3 women - he was
 to the Viceroy's mess.
 15th During the last
 three days - private dinner

Exp to F. W. Provinces 2973

Reviews - Books whose the
Elephant have been the
order of the day. Not a day
English horse in the
named 'wedge' - with the
deep Lawrence - He was
much. and the book. I rode
with the difficulty -

Lady L. has been very ill
with dysentery during the
last ~~two~~ ^{two} day - Immediately
this morning from the
last to a private house
of Duke's Road - where it
is better and quieter - the

2974 1866

Write me headfully but in
the way now. - There is
better than morning and
large Horn of Mearns
on the 13th I called with
Innocent at Eden. Raber
Shen. Beaton: ^{W. G. Taylor} S. D. Walker
In Drummond ^{W. G. Taylor} & S. D. N. W. D.
Jus. Grote. Dr. Murray.
Wagon In. -
Saw the day Mammals
in the way there. He has
pigeons & horses. - I am
away and I am one a
492 miles. - healing his ribs

Srip to N. W. Provinces 2975

I have been knocking / I have been
the Church.

To day the Vicar of the
Native Church.

20th The anniversary of the
death of India has taken place
Ludley & has been very ill but
is better. - Sir John was so
unwell yesterday that the
church was postponed.

Pro Vicar. A. D. C. has
attended to the British Museum
collections - and has been
to the H¹ - Hospital
under the Church Dr. L. L. He

2976

1866

had been expected to the Sun
but I think there was the
Chances!

So I is better and will hold
the Durbar - Dr. Ferguson
returns to day - if so. I shall
start for Calcutta tomorrow
I went the morning to see
Sindhia's fete at the Taj
the illumination was
very beautiful. We took
Horse from the house
especially - the supper was
magnificent - but I prefer
the day by moonlight and

Trip to N.W. Provinces 2977

without a crowd. As I saw it
next night with the netted
Mammals - and I
wonder the headmaster
being pleased at Xixen's party
on having a ^{the presence of} a husbandry
improvement - at a fee
given by a ~~native~~ Chief!

21st The Sand Dunes came
off the Great escape today
and a very good night it
was to see the native Chief
approach in the evening
elephants and take their
place in the Dunes the

2978

1866

Not before with her who
of the State of India - her
husband and her old
workman Compton - who
of himself - who used to
the magnificent Samdial
was looked contemptuous
and worked - for John
in his who - as Samuel
Martin did it very well.
There was a grand party
with the Durbar with rolls
singing - Dr. F. C. C. C.
Yesterday - and I is much
better - so I leave to night

496

Trip to N. W. Provinces

2998

21 - Left by the 9.45 train
for Doolah. Arrived in
Calcutta on the 23rd at
10.30 P.M. 3 1/2 hours later
than we should have been
in Bombay. Es. proxy of
Dinapore - Came with us
for a Dinapore - and the

— of the K. L. L. to
Calcutta - they had lunch
in the Durbar -

That night I had a Chinese
witness that believed we
were unwell - how terrible people
turning to Calcutta we
in the end!

497

2980

1866

and sometimes to read
Choke! —

I resumed my work
next day — at the College —

Calcutta

#8662981

November 24 Had a sharp
choleraic attack which
kept me in the house till
the evening - weather cool
cloudy -

25. Better but weak.
Resumed hospital and
other work.

27 All right again. Set to
the Opera with before
this evening - gave lecture.

Dec 1st - Governor General
returned to Calcutta.
My Lucknow party which
I think I have before
mentioned as being
here 499

said through the key
and had been well known
to me from all that had
heard of old age. - He is
to be stuffed and put in
the Asiatic Society
Museum. - How
I said how true & the
Latin! —

2. Dr. Francis Fox known
by the steamer.

Went on credit here
as Principal.

He had been before
us by at the University
of Edinburgh -

Calcutta

2983

we have present
our own party - Duff and
Duff and their friends
Mr Duff had a daughter
on the 7th —

Open Enquiry
before the court.
I was regular and
present with the
court.

9th Dec. Dear little Dr
is 2 years old to day
He is the prettiest child
always laughing and
crying at you - a full
fat face and about
the hair — as I write this 801

2984, 1866
on Sea 24th 1882

There is a girl of 18 at
home from Madam
Yeatman's school
at Vika Loma. A young
English, kindly & a
very girl for her age,
very gentle, good and
amiable. She has
her hair in a bun
with a lock of very
dark hair. She has
very fair hair -
and is not quite so
tall as Beta age 15
who is at the High School
500 on Baker Street

Calcutta

1800 12985

10. Deca Wm. J. Vink
as usual. Despatched
part of the band of a
man who met with
a serious fire ship
accident - at Muthur
he was trying to lighten
the charge from one
barril - which would
not explode. - when the
other went off and
damaged and killed him
Received a letter
from Mr. P. -
Had my sick and
drive at home

50.30

2986 ~~#866~~

1866

Dr. Wood recd a
relation of Bepus
~~from~~ staying with us.
Weather now beautifully
fine and cold!

13 Dec - Same my 70th
lecture.

14 I wrote Miss Demand
Cahoon. She wrote
very warm letter.

Lecture 71

15th Dec. In John
Lawrence sent me a
beautiful Cushman
Mant and a Paul
note - Had declined

Calcutta

2987

to take a fee from
him as I was only officiating
for Faizul Karim his son
Dr. I explained that I
could not take a fee
from any one else under
the same circumstances
excepting for his
son the doctor was when
about. — He said he
did not understand
the fact. accepted the
position and said
the shall be done!

20th Dec Drawing room
at Fort House

505

2988 ~~#458~~ 1866

Dec 21. Lecture 79.

Carl before & near.

Rode with Mr Woodruffe
a great fine - young
Miss Anne. and
wife of Mr Woodruffe
or family.

Mr. L. in March
at the Opera!

22. Miss Carpenter
is visiting Culcutta
took her to see the
Museum. S. A. - Sydney!

24. Went to Dr. Smith the
dentist to have my
teeth stopped.

Calcutta

~~1868~~

2989

25th Xmas day - he
dined with the Burns
(Baker. Pension) -
Habitat - visit to usual
church at St. John's
location beautiful red
old. At Xmas the
house - the garden had
decorated with flowers
& things of yellow flowers
and the leaves of the
poinsettia (scarlet green)
There is a great mass
of Calceol. - Xmas
present at Wilson
to which the children
had been 507

2990

1866

Xmas is as high - in
 fact a season in
 cut out - as it may
 be a broad - in the
 weather is cold - but
 our way home had
 a fire - of thick
 but place as there
 in many houses
 and there is a good
 deal of winter
 driving out - I don't
 find it as in
 I wonder how it
 seem in Australia
 where there is the hottest

Calcutta

2991

time of the year - I
think of my dear
Aunt. — Alas
as I wrote thee in 1882
thou had been long dead
never forgotten and always
beloved! —

26 Don Prospekt of
the Opium to night.

27 Ride the new
with the Ducard.

31. Hospital and visit
in univ. Dine at home
Ball at W.S. Club

D. P. Clarke has resigned his appt.
at the College!

2992

1866

So ended 1866 my
2nd Year in Calcutta
It had been a year
much work and
some paper. and
several beautiful cir-
cumstances make it
memorable to me
as will be seen by
reading the brief
which from day to day
I had begun to lay
aside money and
my professional work
had increased.
My Opuntia had

Calcutta

18th 2993

had become numerous
and important. and
my experience and strength
were large. I completed
my 42nd year in the
Army. and felt - Why
Sister! —

I find that ~~during the~~
at the end of the year
I had in the Bank of
Bengal Rs 26000
in the name - and a
small private deposit.
I was making regular
contributions to
my brother - the Col

2994

1866

of living in the latter
House. Sumner. H. H.
and Cass. H. H.
my Seal - so that
I had not much
to say.

During the year I
find that I received
as fees from private
practice. C. S. Annual
Patients. Consultations
and Operations.

Received. Rs: 48308.

Debit. Rs: 4019

Balance. Rs: 44289

Monthly Salary. 3690.12

" " Salary. 900.11.5

400

512 Keyne. Rs: 5051.7.5

Found. 120.7.5

Calcutta ~~1888~~ 2995

My average monthly
receipts had been here
amounted of Rs 5000 a
month! - in short I
was making the
equivalent of £6000
a year in England.
Not quite the equivalent
in value for after
all a rupee in India
does not do nearly
none than a Shilling
in England.

The largest sum realised
in any one month in
this year was in
Dec Rs 7750.

2996 1866
The smallest in July 8th

No. 885. —

This was a very good
memory to be making
considering that it was
only 7 days since I
came to Laleuk
and that it had
come to me without
any of the adventures
the other of purchases

— end of 1866

1867

2997
~~1867~~

Calcutta

Began the year with the
usual work. 1 Jan
Fancy fair at the Botanic
Gardens

We had a dinner party -
Rox and mine and
walked as usual.

2 Jan - A steamer ran
on river in the river and
25 people were drowned!
At the Opera. H Barbier
to night: -

When riding today my
horse bucked and broke
the saddle girth. but did
not come off.

22

2998

1867

8 Jan - gave my 75th
lecture.

Calcutta races going on

8 I note that there
was heavy rain and
thunder last night

On 11th Jan I gave
my ^{81st} 75th lecture and
was elected President
of the Asiatic Society.

14th Jan meeting of
the Trustees of the
Indian Museum - I
am a trustee.

15 Prince of Wales ball

Calcutta

2999

3

16 I was formally elected
President of the Asiatic
Society and took my
seat - having been a
dinner party at the
Marine Club to K. S. S.
I gave a short opening
address - which will be
found in the Proceedings
I also received a telegram
in the morning, and
gave my 84 lecture

19. Jan. Had a bronchitis
attack - could not
lecture but did my
hospital and other
work. Dined at J. Grant's
and wrote with J. Cowie

42

3000 ~~1867~~

1867

22 Jan. - Meeting of the
Oxham testimonial
Committee. - I gave my
88th lecture.

Meeting of Social
Science Association
gave part at home

23 Ball at Earl's
House. - weather very
warm. -

My great friend Mr.
Edmund Carpenter last
night of a boy. / Chauncy
at a meeting of history
history Club and I presented
a scheme for a geological
Garden in Calcutta
Ball at Earl's House.

*Proceedings of the Natural History Committee of
the Asiatic Society of Bengal, with reference to the
establishment of a Zoological Garden in Calcutta.
Dated 23rd January, 1867.*

The Minutes of the previous meeting having been read and confirmed, Dr. Fayer made the following remarks.

It is very desirable that a Zoological Garden should be formed in Calcutta for the instruction, as well as recreation, of the citizens and numerous visitors who frequent this great city.

Such Institutions are found in most European cities, and they are always highly appreciated, not only as popular resorts for rational, but also scientific, amusement.

At this moment, Calcutta is not only without any such place of public entertainment, but it is also equally wanting in any other, except the Eden Gardens, where its inhabitants may enjoy the fresh air uncontaminated by city miasmata.

The Botanical Gardens are too far away, and other places purporting to be at all analogous to the People's Parks in European cities, are at very inconvenient distances without the city.

As the object now proposed is essentially, though popular, a scientific one, I think that its institution may rightly be commenced by the Natural History Committee of the Asiatic Society, and therefore, we have met to consider and devise some plan for its completion.

First.—We have to consider, how the necessary funds may be procured?

Secondly.—Where the garden should be situated?

Thirdly.—How managed, and on what principle conducted?

Fourthly.—Whether we can act in concert with any other Society in accomplishing our object?

With reference to the first part of the question. I think we should initiate a subscription, inviting the contributions of the inhabitants of Calcutta, and asking influential representatives of all classes to take part and form a Committee to devise ways and means. With this view I think a notice of the proceedings of the meeting might be sent to the Newspapers, and their advocacy be requested. A Circular should be drawn out by the Secretary in the name of the Committee and circulated, the object of the circular being to obtain subscriptions and donations.

zool
scie
mat

Government might be asked to aid by a grant of land and money. As to the place, I should say that piece of land lying between the Alipore and Kidderpore bridges, on this side of the Nulla, might be asked for from the Government of Bengal.

The garden should be managed by the Natural History Committee of the Asiatic Society until thoroughly inaugurated, when it might be made over to a General Committee.

Proposed by Dr. Oldham, and seconded by Mr. Atkinson, and agreed to:—

That the Committee are deeply impressed with the importance, as a means both of rational amusement and scientific study, of a Zoological Garden.

That a Committee of three be requested to consider and carefully to estimate the probable cost of inaugurating such a scheme, and to make enquiries as to the probability of obtaining a favourable site for the same, and to report to the Committee within a fortnight.

Resolved that Dr. Oldham, Baboo Debendra Mullick and Dr. J. Anderson be appointed a Committee for the above object.

Report of Sub-Committee on the proposal to establish a Zoological Garden submitted 20th February, 1867.

The Sub-Committee appointed to consider the cost, position and annual expenditure necessary to be incurred in the formation and support of a Zoological Garden in Calcutta have to report.

That they have made full enquiries as to the possibility of obtaining any plot of ground of sufficient area and favorably placed for such purposes, but that they have failed in finding any other locality so suitable as that proposed between the Kidderpore and Alipore bridges, or one which could be procured at any possible price.

That this ground is well placed, is sufficiently large and might be made attractive to the public.

That they have estimated the cost of first establishment of such garden on a small scale, and have to submit the items to the Committee:—

The ground measures approximately 3,000 feet in outer boundary, say 1,000 yards. This must be well and strongly fenced with gates, &c., and your Sub-Committee estimate that to provide a good and strong and at the same time ornamental Iron fence, with masonry basement and two gates, will require a sum of Rs. ... 30,000

A tank of superficial area corresponding to 500 feet
 × 200 feet, ... 7,000

37,000

Brought forward,	...	...	37,000
A lodge for gatekeeper,	...	...	500
Monkey house,	...	...	3,000
Aquatic birds,	...	...	3,000
Carnivora,	...	...	5,000
Deer,	...	...	3,000
Roads, paths, small fences, &c.,	...	...	7,000
Gardening, levelling, &c.,	...	...	2,000
			60,500

So far as any provision for animals is concerned, they think this is the smallest amount that would possibly suffice. A reduction of the estimate might be made in the item of fencing, but it would not make a reduction exceeding 10,000 on the whole.

As to the monthly expenditure required for the support of such a collection as it is calculated that provision has been here made for, the Sub-Committee estimate that this will certainly amount to 1,000 Rs. per month, that to this must be added say 50 Rs. for Mallies, Garden shrubs, flowers, &c., while about Rs. 100 should be provided for current repairs and small contingent expenses, making a monthly charge of Rs. 1150 or say Rs. 1,100 per month.

Your Sub-Committee in laying this estimate before you, desire to add that they are unanimous in thinking that the present is a peculiarly unfavourable season for attempting to raise subscriptions for such purposes.

(Signed.) T. OLDHAM, L. L. D. *Supdt. Geol. Survey of India.*

(Signed.) DEBENDRA MULLICK,
Member Nat. Hist. Committee, As. Soc. Bengal.

(Signed.) J. ANDERSON, M. D. *Curator Indian Museum and Nat. Hist. Secy. As. Society, Bengal.*

Resolved that 30 or 40 copies of the report, along with the proceedings of the previous meeting of the Committee recommending that a Zoological Garden should be established in Calcutta, be printed for private circulation.

42

1884

161

22

On

Cur

88

Me

100

or

23

H

wa

hu

el

re

at

his

a

su

518

FROM THE ZOOLOGICAL GARDEN

OF THE

Asiatic Society and the Agri-hor

To the Secretary to the Governme

SIR,

We have the honor to request that you will consider of His Honour, the Lient.-Governor of Bengal.

1. At a meeting of the Natural History Committee of on the 23rd January, 1867, Dr. Fayrer, the President of the to establish a Zoological Garden for Calcutta. A Sub-Com carefully to estimate the probable cost of inaugurating such to the probability of obtaining a favourable site for the same.

2. The Proceedings of the two Committees are enclosed dated 20th February 1867. It will be seen that they

PRINTED BY J. WENGER, BAPTIST MISSION PRESS.

42

3000-1814

161

22

On

Cos

88

in

100

or

23

H.

wa

hu

el

re

at

his

a

Sum

Bar

FROM THE ZOOLOGICAL GARDEN COMMITTEE

OF THE

Asiatic Society and the Agri-horticultural Society.

To the Secretary to the Government of Bengal.

SIR,

We have the honor to request that you will submit this communication for the consideration of His Honour, the Lieut.-Governor of Bengal.

1. At a meeting of the Natural History Committee of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, held on the 23rd January, 1867, Dr. Fayer, the President of the Society, brought forward a proposal to establish a Zoological Garden for Calcutta. A Sub-Committee was appointed to consider and carefully to estimate the probable cost of inaugurating such a scheme, and to make enquiries as to the probability of obtaining a favourable site for the same.

2. The Proceedings of the two Committees are enclosed, and from the report of the latter, dated 20th February, 1867, it will be seen that they failed in finding any other locality so suitable for this object, as the spot of ground between the Alipore and Kidderpore bridges, originally proposed by Dr. Fayer.

3. Since the last mentioned date, another Sub-Committee have reported on various sites, which were afterwards brought to the notice of the Natural History Committee, and they have also unanimously recommended the site just named.

4. During the interval, however, which elapsed, while these enquiries were being prosecuted, the Natural History Committee became aware of the question, in which the Agricultural and Horticultural Society is now placed, with regard to its operations in the Botanical Garden. The Committee understanding also that the Council of that Society were favourably inclined to the proposal to found a Zoological Garden in Calcutta, and that they were on the look out for a site for their own purposes, it occurred to the Natural History Committee to propose to the Agricultural and Horticultural Society, that the two objects, zoology and agriculture, might be very successfully combined in one garden, and they therefore nominated a Sub-Committee to bring the enlarged project before the Society for their consideration.

5. This Sub-Committee met the Council of the Society at their last meeting, when it was unanimously resolved, "that the Council, having received the deputation of the Zoological Garden Committee, are of opinion that it is desirable for all considerations to have a garden divided into Zoological and Agricultural Departments; that for the purpose of taking into consideration the feasibility of the scheme, and the best means of carrying it out, the gentlemen to be

hereinafter named, be appointed a special Sub-Committee." As this Sub-Committee we have now the honour to address you.

6. We met on the 25th July, and unanimously resolved to lay before His Honour, the Lieut.-Governor, the object for which this Committee was appointed, and to request that in the event of His Honor approving of the proposal to found in Calcutta a public garden for the recreation and rational amusement of the inhabitants, and for the prosecution of agriculture and zoology, he would be pleased to place the grounds of the Kidderpore Institution, or any other suitable site, at the disposal of the public for the furtherance of the object.

7. The site originally proposed for the more limited operations of a Zoological garden was abandoned, as it was found that it would be too small for a public garden combining three such extensive departments as agriculture, horticulture and zoology. In the event, however, of the ground, now applied for, being granted, the site between the two bridges might be ultimately brought with comparative ease, by throwing a bridge across the Nullah, to form a part of the general plan. If this more enlarged scheme were carried out, the inhabitants of Calcutta would be put in possession of a Public Park entering from the maidan, and in every respect worthy of the metropolis of India.

8. The object which the Committee has in view, is, to secure for the inhabitants of Calcutta a Public Garden, in which they would find ample inducements and scope for healthy recreation and rational amusement, and one which would contribute to the progress of agriculture throughout the country, and extend our acquaintance with the economic and scientific phases of Indian Zoology.

universally 9. The importance, on sanitary grounds, of providing some means for the recreation and amusement of large communities is now immeasurably recognized, and nearly every city in Europe of any importance has a public park set aside for this object. Recent returns have shown, that the public health in every instance has improved since the institution of these places of public resort. Such being the experience in temperate climates, we cannot but believe that a public park, in the tropical climate of Calcutta, would be of immense benefit to the general health. Madras, which presents many greater facilities and inducements to healthy recreation than Calcutta, we are glad to see already boasts of a People's Park, containing a Zoological collection, while the capital of the Empire, the most wealthy and populous city in the East, offers no facility, worthy of mention, for the recreation and rational amusement of its dense population. The importance of this subject, however, appears now to be fully realized by the inhabitants of Calcutta, for this is the third movement which has been made within the last few years to secure a public garden for the city, and we venture to hope, that it will be crowned with success.

10. It is unnecessary for us to dwell on the Agricultural and Horticultural aspect of the proposal under consideration, for the Government has all along recognised the claims of the Agricultural and Horticultural Society, either by very liberally paying the rent of the ground which the Society were using as their garden, or by giving Government land free of any charge. Now, however, that the Society are to be deprived of the use of the plot of ground in the Botanical Garden, which they have occupied for more than 25 years, in making this application, we are only asking the Government to continue to the Society that support which it has justly received during the last quarter of a century.

11. Here we would specially refer to the correspondence, which has lately passed between

the Agricultural and Horticultural Society and the Government, regarding the serious loss and great inconvenience to which the Society has been put, in having been called to vacate the ground of the Botanical Gardens for a time. We have had the satisfaction to observe that the Government has recognised the Society's claim for another piece of land. With reference to this liberal recognition, on the part of Government, of the Society's claims, we would point out that as it is proposed to combine the operations of the Agricultural and Horticultural Society with those of a Zoological Garden, the Society's claim merges into the present application.

12. In the event of the Government acceding to this requisition, it is intended that the Agricultural and Horticultural Society should carry on their own experiments and operations as usual; and indeed the present movement, in as far as it relates to the Society, is only a slightly more extended one than that prepared by them in the August of 1864. The Society, at that time, in the prospect of having to remove their operations from the Botanical Gardens, solicited Government to present a portion of the Kidderpore property to the public for the purposes of a public garden, and prepared, in the event of the same being granted, to remove their nursery to a portion of it. Unfortunately, when this application was made, the transfer of the land to Government had not been finally concluded. Now, however, we understand, that the transfer of the property has been completed, and we take the liberty to renew the application made by the Society in 1864, and to solicit that the Government will present the land to the public for the purposes of a public garden, devoted to Agri-horticulture and Zoology.

13. In support of this request, we may mention that, four years ago, the Bombay Government granted a plot of land to the Agricultural and Horticultural Society of that city for their exclusive use, besides bestowing on them an annual grant for the support of their establishment, and free water from the municipality.

14. The want of a Zoological Garden is one that has been long felt, the first proposal to found one, dating as far back as 1842. Since then, other attempts have been made at intervals to attain the object, but these all failed, not however from any want of general interest in the subject, but because the promoters planned their beginning on too large a scale. If His Honour the Lieutenant-Governor is pleased to countenance this requisition of the two Societies, we are satisfied that the Zoological section of the proposed garden will form one of its most novel and important features.

15. The Committee have already been promised two donations which of themselves will defray all the expenses connected with the erection of houses, and provide for the construction of roads, paths and small fences, and the gardening and levelling of 57 beegahs of land. They are also enabled to state that all the houses, when completed, will be stocked at once with animals by a number of European and Native gentlemen who take a deep interest in the success of the undertaking.

16. The Agricultural and Horticultural Society has been the first to point out the economical value of many native plants, and it has frequently and successfully advocated the introduction of certain foreign plants economically important, and adapted to the soil and climate of India, which have now become a source of wealth. A Zoological Garden would confer benefits of a like kind, by indicating the economical uses which might be made of the animals of the country, and by conducting experiments on their capabilities of acclimation of foreign animals of generally recognised commercial value. An institution of the kind would prove a valuable handmaid to

zoological and acclimation gardens throughout the world, by contributing to them animals for scientific study, and for the purposes of acclimation, for which it would receive in return fresh materials for investigation.

Sd. J. FAYRER, M. D.

President, Asiatic Society of Bengal.

PEARYCHAND MITRA,

Member Agricultural & Horticultural Society.

A. H. BLECHYNDEN,

Secretary, Agricultural & Horticultural Society.

D. MULLICK,

Member, Asiatic Society, Natural History Committee.

H. S. ROBINSON,

Member, Asiatic Society Bengal & Agri. Hort. Society.

J. ANDERSON, M. D.

Secretary to the Committee.

1867

~~1867~~ 3001 Calcutta

24 - very hot - p. Jany.
 gave my 90th lecture
 ride in the morning with
 M. Durand.

25 Jany - a busy day.
 Hospital and visits as
 usual. - went to Women's
 to see a lady with typhus
 fever. Operated on the
 Br - for f. in a. also
 removed another tumor
 for Mr P. - recurrence
 of the disease.

Dine at Judge Norman's.

27 Live has fever!
28 Jany is better!

3002 ~~1867~~

1867

30 Jan. usual routine
dined with Mr Anglands
a quick. Ball at
Belvedere. —

Saw ordinance before
the Hospital Club
read their report /
resumed my lecture.

Feb 1. as usual.
attending Royal
Nature - a piece of
Krahn's Chief.

Lecture 94 —
Meeting of Council of
Asiatic Society at
President in Chair
Athletic games on Monday
Barnes' ball.

Calcutta

3003

70

4 Feb. Showie on the
Khanasurahi. is promoted
to be Jannadar. with
a good barrel neck
piece - Before coming
set on with him as
Khanasurahi any longer
he is too old and
frail to be a servant to
be dismissed so I
promote him - he
will have 20/- a month
and the usual expenses
of a servant - Chuprasar
will look after the
Khanasurahi 521

3004 #807

1867

he took before him
when she was a child
and he would hear
her as a child still
and is too respectful
to do what she tells
him. This is the reason
of the change.

Dine at Bullen's with
Lecture 95 today.

5 Feb. Lecture 96,
Lunch at the Opera
then evening.

Lecture 97.

Meeting of Asiatic Society
I preside. Very pleasant

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3005

7

Feb. 7. Storm of thunder
and rain. — Dined at
Govt House.

8. Feb. Opera gave "Lucy" ^{Lucy}

9 Feb. Telegram say,
Durand is made K.C.S.I
Madame Anick
Bishop gave a concert
Drove and walked with
the Durands.

10 weather getting warmer
Operated for strangulated
hernia today

11 usual routine of work
Before drove with the
Bp. Mackenzie — Spent very good
lecture — At Home — Govt House 523

12 Feb. Game introduced in
 place court - about the
 robbery in my house
 Famine hunting in
 Iron Hall —

13. Foggy morning. But
 had a long ride in the
 morning with the ship
 Drums and Miss
 Lawrence the 9th Dragoon
 Game my 100th lecture
 Did all my usual
 hospital work and
 clinical teaching and
 went to a talk at the
 Museum.

14. Lecture 101. Under
 the tent - Drums put up
 house. Thacker's - Mrs

Calcutta

~~#807~~ 3909700

15 - Famine meeting

Spoke 250 words to it.

Also an Antislavery meeting

Dined at Sir H. Duckett's.

16 - Lecture 102 - Dined
at Prince Shroff's house.

19 Heavy fog - Cool weather
Lecture 104 - Rode and
dined with Mr. Woodroffe

20 - Usual routine of
work. Dined with the

Cms in Chief - Ball at

General Welchman.

Dear Jim is six years old

today. (as I wrote this in

Decr 1882. Jim is a scout.

Protestantism from Wm 12th Sept

525

3000 ~~1867~~

1867

in the 40th B. L. of
Barrackpore) —

Lecture 105 to day —

21st weather slightly - did
usual routine of work and
gave my 100th and
last lecture of the course.
Roke and dined with
Mr Woodroffe —

22nd F. Sir John Lawrence
and Sir A. Napier visited
the hospital - Sir J. L. saw
a tumor 12th kept
removed by me.

23rd Roke with Mr Woodroffe
in the morning - another
small operation on perineal
p. - also one on a kidney
Roke with Mr Osby in the

326

Evening. - Heavy shower and we had
some pretty wet home.

Calcutta

~~1887~~ 3009

13

July 25 - Of the evidence in
the High Court. about the
witness - a Swallow (Killer
man) turned out to have
been the culprit who
stole the money - he was
convicted and sentenced
to two years imprisonment
Some of the notes were secured
showing was not allowed
to see!

27 - News from my sister
Anne from Melbourne
that she has had her youngest
child from Crisp.
am at home at Fort House

28 - weather getting hot.
Miss Gorte - a sister Knapp,
married to Capt. Stockwell
at Ahpore

March 1st - weather getting
very hot! - one feels the
heat coming on by the hot
bed when he wakes! -

Meeting of Asiatic Society
Bale at Belvedere - then
to the Great Greenhouse house
at Ashpore! -

2nd Capt. Johnston of the
police met with his
death by taking too
much chloroform.
He was found dead in
bed -

A correspondence going on
with Dr. Oldham about
something that Mrs. Blaupied
said or did that offended
him. in regard to attending
to her

March 4th I had I spent
an account again at the
Ayer Bank. (I did not
like to leave them when they
had been in trouble,
but to Lady Reading
the town hall.

5- Poor Vary Walter died of
Cholera at 11 PM last night
Budget over to day.

6 Examination going on
the Paddy Child (and
found of mine in Lucknow,
died of Curvature

8 And a work at
University and to be made
X examinations -

10

3012 ~~1867~~

1867

9 March - Convention
for degrees. Mr. Minne
addressed the students:
Graduates

12 Chelms is increasing
among the population
meeting of Medical Society

13 Examination day
re

15 concluded the
practical part of my
examination - my
typing work at this
season.

dined with the Mr. Thomas
Stewart.

530 17 Dr. John Anderson lent me a copy
of a dissertation

Calcutta

1867 3013

17

18 March - Examination
still going on.

Received Pater's preface
mail. He and the others
on me not so long ago! is
for the same cause &
purpose growth.

19 Finished exam^y by Buxton
Class - Dined with Sir Barnes
Percival, Chief Justice.

20. Went in a small
steamer to see Mr. Meyer
who was at Baruaque.
Began my clinical
examination of various
students.

we are having some
parties occasionally

24" inches - Heavy North-
-wester.

25 - usual day routine
Went to Brunswick
to see Mulvey. and to
Cape Pine to see the Royal
of Nature.

26 Examining the reef
Clap - Throwing some
papers on Nature
Doctor.

27 Stormy evening
Dine with the kids and

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3015

19

28 - Finished my examⁿ
of Military Class -

Spoke at the Durand
Meeting of Famine Comtee.
Called on J. Jordan M^{se}g
to ask him to ask the
G. Sec^y to preside at the
distribution of money at the
College.

30 Finished my monthly
examination - 20 Candidates.
The Durand house bright
in sun - I shak wife
there much. Weather
sitting by hot! -

3 April Durand deep seated
atrop and L. Lucknow. Though
consequence of deep. wound

533

20

3016 ~~787~~

1867

4 April - weather very hot
 Brucke from 12 to 15
 July - took the boys to
 the circus in the morning,
 in the evening - before
 supper. for the Sunday school
 is with us. at home.

8 Why the Creator of
 universe does not
 instruct him. Charles
 the outgrowth of
 his mind some years
 later in England.

8 keep pay order next day
 my pay will be \$1050
 plus \$100. house rent. This
 when my one pay week

534

As 1550

Calcutta

1867 3017

21

^{April}
8 March. Held my Honor
exam^t in Surgery.

Meeting of Trustees of
~~British~~ ^{Imperial} Museum.

9. Mr. Grey married a
daughter of Bonaldson.

10. A violent storm in the
evening - but that
storm & the wind & shower
before to the ground.

11. Another heavy storm
fanned my honor exam^t
The weather coming slowly
from the East -

12. Gov. Genl. distributed papers
at the College.

3018 ~~1867~~

1867

April 13. Dinner to
C Beadon at home at 5
of Buryel. at home at 5

April 14. I was attending
Mrs. Gey. at home at 5
The son had a daughter
/ she is born in 1882
I was very happy to see a
lady Gey - & the child
is a beautiful girl
8th Gey. /

17. went to the house. Road
with C. H. Gey - 11. 12. 13.
in the house.

18. Poor Mrs. Payne & Mary
much worse than

Calcutta

~~1887~~ 3019

23

19 April. Spent a hour
except for the C. Daniel
I sent him away home
somewhere. He smile
renewed - need is now 1887
in Calcutta -

22 April. The Anderson
is better by his dear, been
wound - a monkey
very patient, going to
the steamer, home to
- home!

23 April In C. Beadon
has resigned the General
Anderson succeeded by the W. Grey
the H. J. Dampier sent
Government -

539

24 April - Drought storm,
Weather warmer

The J. General and Durand
left for Sumner today.

28th It is 8 years today
since I landed in California
on that last occasion -
Weather hot - but tolerable
but not healthy! —

1 May. At a meeting
of Asiatic Society I proposed
a resolution - It will
be found in the proceedings
on the History of the
Madras Coast. Sec.

2. Payment has been made
house rent of 100. as my
pay is over 1400 a month
I deemed it proper a representation

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3021

25

3 May - Mrs Payne died
at 11.30 today.

5th May ^{Sunday} work as usual: it
is very hot. Therm "100" in
the shade. - Our church
being under repair help
to the church in Fort William

6th Therm 100° Brooker gave
a 5000 bought an action
against me in the small
court but he was
whole I refused to pay as
he had rented my
carriage. He also refused
to take any action against
him

8th went to Bankers to
see Mr Macpherson & Co

May. 9. Still very hot.
Did little today this
morning - Mrs. Mc
Stephen and Child died
at 7.30 of tetanus.

10. Rather cooler; there
has been snow.
I am suffering from
left ear-ache.

11. Rain fell - Chota
Brisat - weather
much cooler!

17 - Sunday weather
work as usual! -
But - it is not so heavy
Harry has been riding
in the car - is very cool!

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3023

27

May 19 - weather but it is
98° in my carriage as I
drive about - What
would the Doctor in
London say to work in
such a temperature!
I take my early morning
rides as usual! -

22 - Meeting of Jubilee
Committee - dust storm
and then rain.

I am troublesome again

25 - Went up to 100° again
My morning
Meeting about the Jubilee
meeting -
work as usual - 541.

28

3024 ~~4807~~

1867

26 May. Humphrey has
Tulenta is very healthy
just now

27 - Went into town
Have been much
knocked up having
to work the stock!

28 Lady Beadon
conferred with the
Hampden - looks then
awfully hot - there are
many weather proof
insulation! -

Have felt the heat
badly in the last few
days - restless, breathless,
can't sleep at night?

342 28th Have been put back
up to the heat!

Calcutta

1887 3025 295

31 May. weather perfectly
hot. I drove before we
went to Fort Anson Avenue
to see the old garden - a heavy
storm of dust - followed by
rain. Came in a great
bumping! -

June 1 - very hot again
today - went for me
all the same - I had
that Melcalfe - Charles
dined with me - I still
wonder how 1882 - how
we went on living the
ordinary ^{social} form of life
in such a heat 100°
and more

and how I did the work
 that I do. The more
 I see of work in London
 the more I am convinced
 that they don't know
 what hard work is
 or that is - as compared
 with the Calcutta.
 add to all the ordinary
 work of a modern
 Physician - that of a
 Operating Surgeon - General
 Practitioner - Consulting
 Surgeon - Researcher -
 Professor of Surgery -
 Surgeon to a large Hospital

Calcutta

3027

368

President J. A. Lewis
Ladies - I am very
pleased - Justice & the
Peace - much social
work - I do not
know any day - and
President - a committee
organizing - and the way
that is a work of 8 to
10 - with the new
organization in the
morning - and you
have pretty well
what my work was
there - and especially
the work I took up
the morning after I arrived

545

London. - And having
 add also that you may
 be the Medical journals
 & authorship generally
 should already with
 one big book. Clinical
 Surgery in India. full
 of practical work
 and I have steadily
 been working out the
 subject of Osteo-myelitis
 Pyaemia & Septicæmia
 generally - and have
 having simple specimens
 of them so in the
 Medical College Hospital

Calcutta

#507 3029

338

My writings about
this time are much
on this subject and
it appears to me that
I thought elsewhere
it - The subject had
much been brooded
before. We were at
night long after
had made very
discoveries. That I
found out that the
Jules Port of London
had written my name

547

to the same purpose
and his had a
similar appearance
being one! —

I had also taken
up the subject of
embolism and
fibrous capular
in the heart &
perhaps acting
as a recent cause
of death — after
mentioning other

interesting need
authorizing the thing
would in the past that
have been saved —

need also in the falling
of the many explanations
of the so-called sheep
with the lower need than

whereas — which has
be common intellect
in Pyrrhia; which

are really necessary
before in the form of

substance or the effect

of the septu action -
Round these patches
of local recursion.
whether involving some
plan or history,
or systematic order
place, for the purpose
of identifying the part
of the process for
the heart's strength
and being the person
but long enough the
shape only does pro-
vide the head part.
Throne - all these

Calcutta

~~1883~~
3033

37

He has gone into the
detail of my father
Chinca's surgery and
another surgical and
Pathological Observation
which I made
since he was in 1873.
After I left India -

June 4. weather still
very hot - Sunday - with
Pundit one of the Native
Judges - very ill - has
been with Dr. Baillie

June 6 - The Pundit died
without warning of death!
Nat. Hist. & Other matters! 351

I should have wished
that we were now living
in No 3 kind of town &
a lodger. pending
moving into a new house
I had been obliged to
give up my horse to
the King Club - as they
needed it —

Mr. Keyser died to the
^{the night}
day - in this house of
heath —

I wrote to Mr. Allen
about the matter in the
spring.

S. R. Allen - ~~called~~ has
erected the mill

Calcutta

1857 3035

3928

10th May meeting
of trustees of Imperial Museum

13th Rafter Crocker.

Major Fitzgibbon of the
Government - He with
Chokua at a ship he
died at ⁸⁻³⁰ 4th May.

14th Beyer came tell to
day: it is Crocker.

Since part of house
went with J. Anderson
to look at the house
proposed for the
house not really cleared
out till 1875 - when
I went to Calcutta with
the Prince of Wales. R.H.

553

at my request opened
the garden!—
Richard's funeral!—

15th Packard went to
Cambridge to see his
father. M in the Choke
College session opened
today. C. M. Chapman
gave the opening
address. — Henry was

15th Dear little Harry
is well enough again
to ride his pony!—

17th Damp & threatening
weather — went to
Brunswick to see
Mr. Gray
dined at John Davis

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3637

464

18 June, gave my first
lecture to day.

Barnack gave to see Mr
Grey! —

Very poor old Cape house
& "John" told and cut his

Knees badly to day —

2 more were told in!

22nd Mon 82° — A Kewey
and Miss Coste dined
with us.

23rd Mon Beadonstail
in England to day.

24th Thrs to the house
from old house with
acid - his knees being
badly affected 555

42

27 June - Rain.

Thee has been sick
but is better.

Three times at ship
once at Ballysney
once at Dollysney
today - All the men
continue work as well
Bob - is 11 years old today

29th 17 years today since
I first left England
for India.

Rode with the ship Skerton
afterwards home Sunday.

Di has gone -

July 2^o 7th Lecture
weather well.

Calcutta

~~1847~~ 3039

43

4th July. Wrote at need
vents as usual. Did
circulation at the
top - joint.

Edward told me that he
has read my *Concurrence*
as *Brevet-Surgeon*

5th July. Wrote as usual
did my *Concurrence*
as *Brevet-Surgeon* for
London. Dated 7th

10th 1858 - nearly 7
years after it is dated.
I am the true *Brevet*
Surgeon that has been
made. No further

557

before the meeting,
 Parkside Greenhous,
 But in the same
 day 12 - when he says
 it is for service during
 the time of Jackson!
 on the 30th June he
 heard of the death
 of Parkhouse of Chelsea
 and death of St.
 John Spence 42. Black
 watch - Bakers 2nd class
 9 July - went as usual
 the day of St. John's Church
 very much at home - heard
 4 times to read - and
 say 10th lecture.
 kept at home, very unusual

and on 20th
 of August
 then 1st class
 5th class

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 30413

485

10 July. Mr. W. G. H. drew
himself in a tank on
Ballygunge. religious
melancholy.

11 July meeting at Asiatik
Society to consider the
proposed fund raising question.
Mr. G. H. Chalk better!

12. When driving in the
Purcell field up a slope
with a bad limp & fracture
of the leg. When from his
horse
requested to attend an
inquiry into the management
of Calcutta Jail. declined

559

July 18. Wrote to keep
Baker at Brighton and
to the French Parish
about Brother's going to
his preparatory school.
Got 3 nature cancellations
less to day. 408 rupees.

21 - Sunday. Meeting
at point - hunting
companion of 74th
Regt Major Mykel,
now in the Commissariat

23 - Lecture 16 to day
at 5pm some to Adams
dinner with the Bishop

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3043

47

25th much work. as there
is much illness, have
been prevented and only
with myself.

meeting of Agricultural
Society

28th went down to
of the dentistry dear
Before Grand. Mother
New Spence of Edinburgh

29th signed the lease
of 33 Chowringhee
425 rupees a year the
Landlord Prince Kurnow
Shah, of Mysore having
for three years.

56

48

3044

~~1867~~

1867

31 July Received a telegram
 Monday 12th - for a
 Boston from Mr. [unclear]
 Sunday 20th lecture.
 but none tomorrow
 into 33 Channing St.
1 Aug. moved into the
 new house - kept
 day - I have 30
 movement with belly
 a very heavy day - and
 I am a good deal
 knocked up - with heat
 and back - and
 had slight symptoms
 of dysentery.

562

Calcutta

1867 3045

49

August 2^d. - Harman
need house surgeon
once a fortnight -
The house is now getting
settled - things in
these places - would have
been either better - as I
had I took my usual
ride - with the horse master.
On the 3^d August.

5 - Dr. and Harry are both
better but there is much
sickness among the children
in Calcutta just now.

7. Pon. Mr. Fotherby is patient
I have died of heart disease

during her confinement
but I moved the child
after death, and saved
it. — Some say 22nd lecture
to day. — I find Hook
a while in the evening
with the step. He knew the
Bishop's wife, a great
friend of mine — She
knew ladies of some
distinction, in which
she was interested
styled her "An Wharf."
I was suffering from
something very to the
effect that I was gradually

Calcutta

3049

57

bring my teeth from
absorbing the soaps
and medicinal oils,
not so much from my
flesh in the tooth
aches. This is a warning
the Indians surely
suppose!

~~8th~~ Due at home at the
Bowdler Palace which
he attended! —

9 Rode with the ship
Muharram - / How
well 1882. I remember
her bay horse with a long
tail both she and the
Bowdler were well.

565

The Bishop Melman
 is a man of wonderful
 energy and bearing
 he preached in
 Montserrat and Bermuda
 within two years of his
 arrival - a most
 excellent man. most
 hearty a strong Churchman
 and a good Churchman
 so he was desired -
 At all times he was
 a most excellent man
 and filled his high
 office with honor
 respect of men of all
 creeds - His address

Calcutta

1867 3049

53

2
X
The most interesting
I see on the face of
all creeds. Greek
archimandrite (armenian)
Bishop. Rumbh pier
Heredos present -
mentioned as heretic.
It is impossible to
measure any one
more fitted for the
duties of service in
his own faith, so
charitable and
concordate for all
other religious good
whom it excited

567

10 Recd - news comes
that Bobbe has
left Prof. Babin and
gone to Duran - where
for a time he will
be with his grandfather
and under the eye
of the Directors -

16 Heavy rain. The
weather is not so
hot. - Dined with
Mr. Linnard the
evening -

18 A. heavy withers -
but have a dinner
party - looks as usual

Calcutta

1867 3051

332

22. Work as usual.

Decline 20- 2 min-

Rose with Mrs. Follen.

had some obscure faint

spots at home not

unfrequently

I often ride with the Miss

Westman

24. Very hot & thunder

storm, a hot & cold

by lightning

Sunday 25 - I rode

to the Strand 12 past

with Mr. Day! -

28. Mr. Thickens of

Purmin. who had been

made very well. but

me 369

a large collection of
Indian relics which
made over to the
museum. —

Lecture 28 today!

^{and}
31 - weather fine but
very hot —

wrote to Dr. H. S. Durrant
re Prof. A. Smith about
sending a Scientific
name with the
Abyssinian & the
Nicobars —

mentioned Klappan
being sent ultimately

5 Sept. - Famous meeting
things are improving

Calcutta

#867 3053

57

9 Sept. Begun very
morning lectures!
Weather fine, but very
hot - work
goes on as usual!

I write with my pen
and colleague D. Chandler
occasionally -

15 - Lecture on
2 times breaking up!

16 Did an important
operation morning
or late evening

20 Sept. I was out the
greater part of the night
with a case of strangulated
hernia - and came home

57

1864

to find my dear Bessie
M. at 7.15 she was
safely delivered of her
2^d child - Dr. Chamber
attended in another
gar & Dr. Mear
Mrs Roberts also was
in the room and has
been with her before.
This was daughter
No 2. Between 11.15
after her mother and
very good nursing
Susan - Had to go
to see Mrs Mear her
sister wife. She had
been very ill at
Ballyvaughan! Spent very 4th & 5th weeks
she today!

Calcutta

³⁰⁵⁵
~~1867~~

57

21 Hope dear Bepie and
the baby doing well!
At this time I heard
that Jim Buxton 23^d
who was in India and
used to come over and
dine with us!

23 It felt quite cold last
night - Dry & hot in
day -
Disappointed Fort-Smy
who missed a large
turnover
Dear Bepie and the
baby are doing well.
My work - ride and
dinner is as usual.
My health the best

573

seems to have been
 published by the
 Church Home & Mission
 Co. - and as I look
 back on that time 1882
 I am not surprised
 for the work was most
 successful. And trying
 my money must
 have been much more
 for I have always at
 work and I think
 have got over it well
 I felt without confidence
 in myself for to be
 one worried & dangerous
 cases - I did my best for
 them and I felt in the end
 I should have done my best

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3057

61

September 25th On this day
I amputated at the thigh of a
poor young Hill. but he
died three hours after
the operation - I was
admirably assisted by
my dear friend and
colleague Puckridge Esq
& Dr. Hume V.C. (now Dr. Atter
& Co.) Dr. Gordon D.D. & read
often - The case was
very sad one. and was
as follows:—

This young Officer was
about 22 or 23. Came
out in one of the corps
ships. He called at
Dinner-table for Coal

un-
375

He landed with the men
Every Naval Officer and
at night they went
out into the jungle
to look around with
Schneider's rifle -
They separated and
went in opposite
directions - It was
moonlight - Being
tired the N. Officer
lay down to rest and
fell asleep. His guide
a native saw him
and pointed out
some objects moving

Calcutta

3059.

62

along a glade in which
his person was shining.
They thought they were
wild pigs. He took
aim, fired and one
fell. He approached
the place and found
that Hymazhe had
not his friend in the
trap. In great astonishment
he took him to the
nearest red house
thence on board the
ship. It was thought
that the boat had
penetrated no one
was taken. and he 577

640

3060

1867

was brought on to
 Calcutta. and landed
 at Fort William.
 He was at length
 the Garrison began
 to see him - I saw
 by the route book
 & returned back
 that. the bone was
 broken. and without
 any progress into the
 wound found that
 the hip-joint was
 commuted: because
 suppuration had not
 in. & the bone & ligaments

576

Calcutta

~~1889~~ 3061

655

told the undertaker that
my service had begun.
He was very weak &
exhausted but quite
trustable. Hopeful
and courageous.

We had a consultation
of the Chief Medical
Officers and I pointed
out that the only hope
and that was a very
futile one - after 8 or
10 days suffering - would
amputate at the hip
His friends had told
and he had heard they

579

expressed a desire
that it should be
done. I was asked
if I would do the
operation and I
assented —

Accordingly it was
done very rapidly
scarcely any blood
was lost. Patient
survived the
action & rapidly
healed the
leg. The incision
operation well and
our hopes were fully

Calcutta

3063

67

found, but were pushed
for he sank and
died between 3 and
4 hours after the
operation. It was
not a bad case I thought
it a pity the operation
had not been done
before suppuration
set in - It was the
only chance of saving
him. As the head
and neck & the chest
were commencing
by the bullet. -
The autopsy. The poor
man fell in the street
near

586

was my seat.

28 Sept. I went down to
Diamond Harbour in the
Steamer "Undaunted" with
Burns. At Kinnaird. So by
H. M. Murray Buckle.
Lyall - Rising to see the
high ^{very} steep Jura at
Anchor. The weather
part of the day. Kinnaird
Cove. The looks taken
North side - Great
curiosity as to the
land & how the things
necessaries
Returned to Calcutta & the
582 Blue before the bell

Calcutta

1867 3065

29

30 Sept. Back - we have
gone to School at Brighton.

Letter from Mr. Darnley
saying he is disappointed
that I have not got the
stacy notice in the last
 Gazette —

1 Oct. Up work.

Lecture 45. - 7 Copies
of Punjab Calendar, bound
with ^{the} ~~the~~ - Done by Mr. Darnley
well! —

4th 12 years - more work
I have sent with I suppose
to Bond Street Day.

5th Robert Stewart to be sent 583

70

3066

1867

friend of mine in
Hartford V. Miller & Co
promised me he would
put down one of my
boys for an app'l in
their office

I said the Secretary
to the Secretary Ketchum.

6 October

Mr. Money came to
stay with us. —

Dear Bessie is better
she has had a threatening
of trouble with the large
dinner of leg.

Calcutta

1807 3067

711

7 Oct - Dear Pippie walks
for first time today.

A. Murray and D. Humphreys
dine with us -

Mr. Demand is the son
written and Red a boy
of 8. John. God father to
the baby! -

8 Divided the kitchen
room in a case of titmoss
was secured. -

I am under dentists
(Clark's) hands & teeth
stopped. - Jim came
back from Bradward
usual work

585

128

3068 ~~1867~~

1867

11- A case of twins last
night. Think ahead.
weather fine but hot
Boke with St. Sander
D. J. Green.

12 St. George at Cape Town
went to see him.
See Bepie doing well.

13 walking in Botanic
Garden - after Church,
with John Anderson.

14 fine - Harry Smith?
Barrackpore with Mr.
J. H. Ferguson.

15 Resumed my lecture 4.0.
546 Followed Buxton down with me

Calcutta

19 Oct. 1887 3069

73

I had great anxiety to-day
my dear friend Dr. Charles
serving ill with a miscarriage
hoping the danger was
averted! —

21 Oct. 1887

21st I found that I began at
the Anatolian Society the first
experiments of a long
investigation into the
history - which resulted
in 1872 in the publication
of the "Thamnatophaga"
Dr. J. Anderson as with the

567

79

1070

1867

22. 6th Pondus Medus
Dead at 9. AM.

23. Examinations
Saw on road.

Went to the bridge to
see Prince George's
who is ill. -

Had to pay request.
Wrote to the same
Knaping etc. in the
Hypnotic.

24. Took the boy to the
Japanese puppet
in the circus.

Calcutta

1867 3091

757

25th - Chace & Co. & Co.
interim. Heavy rain
to-day - Lecture 51 -

26th Rain again - Rain
not quite over yet.

27th Trip to visit to Tolly.

Group - found a dog
called the "Kuchik" or
to see the 12th male who
had broken his leg.

Mr. Perceval & Buckle
dine with us.

28th Received a large telegram
weather brief!

589

3072 ~~1867~~

1867

30 Oct. Hospital and
visits as usual. -
Col. Hubert and Mrs
Mc Adams - a great
little dinner with us
Lecture 54 to day.

31. Lecture 55. Heavy
rain all last night. To
day - had lunch
with Mr. W. P. Duff.
General Stewart - Capt
Follows. Dinner with us
N. A. 1st and Col. Bra
Experiment. Lecture 56
history of the Erie Canal
Open from to night

Calcutta

1857 3073

77

November 2? a tremendous
hurricane (Cyclone) began
in N.W. at 8 P.M. It had
been wet and windy today
all day. - looked so
threatening. Wind & heavy rain
from N.W. That I saw away
the canvas and could
not let them to the shore
The ship very low all day
By 2 P.M. it blew a
perfect hurricane,
uprooted trees, blew
down houses - Churches
broke ships - Destroyed
much human and
animal life. The head
bush of the natives strayed

5912

78

374

1867

with the heavy rain
 came down with the
 force of the gale and
 killed the ponies
 inside -

The house was
 frightfully damaged
 shingles blown off
 windows blowing
 the force of the wind
 bending the iron bar
 in the fireplace in the
 glass panes - which
 bore with the pressure
 until the bar bent
 out of its slot - then
 striking the window
 pane - and the window

592

Calcutta

3095

79

The house was completely
swamped. water was
deep on the dining room
floor - Jim & I went to
bed staying in the night
though all the house
knew when the house
seemed to be in danger
I thought all my friends
down stairs - but I thought
the roof would come in
and the windows being
full and the storm
blow the upper room
they were unworkable
of the steel and
to him. but left fearful
circumstances. I then
I went as usual to the hospital
next morning

593

we should escape (perhaps)
 the working of the salt,
 the coming of falling
 through the burning of
 those windows & the
 heavy mass made
 a terrible scene!

3^d Sunday. The loss
 of life has been awful.
 99 bodies were laid out
 before the Hospital
 when I went there in
 the morning - just
 picked up in the
 neighbourhood - The
 loss of life is my great
 sorrow & the thing that is most

Calcutta

1869 3077

54

terribly. But nothing
what it did on the
last cyclone in 64
the tide was not high
in rising - the storm
have therefore did not
do so much harm.

Running very close
over down roads
blocked. A large
every where. - The
darkness and the
heavy rain added to
the fatality. On this
occasion.

I went very round

595

and did my
work as usual.
The day is being
spent in the
ruins of Kilduff,
The Crows and
adaptors have
suffered - plenty
dead lying about
the head and
but we can have
an idea what is
wrong is that they
have seen a Collector
by chance - or perhaps

Calcutta

3079

83

Ink in the Atlantic
Narrower than before.

5 N.P. work among
Ruins and debris by
cleaned away & now
being repaired. —
bank — and Lecture (58)
as usual! —

Rode with Mr.
Wheat — went to inspect
the results of the
suburb. — Vikar
shown down here.
up road — It will
be years before Calcutta
recovers the appearance
of its vegetation. Many

58

3080 ~~1867~~

1867

of the lub. has gone. Other
 time and has passed
 There is not a paper
 Cre-mul or area
 left standing in its
 normal position all
 twisted. Not standing
 here or there.

6 Nov & birth, look
 as usual. weather
 beautiful. I have
 up country for a
 little change and
 have made arrangements
 for the case of my
 portrait. Some paper
 is well. Look as have
 seen the exposure during the
 cyclone

1867 Trip to Cawnpore and Lucknow 1867
3081

55-

Notes of a trip to Cawnpore and
Lucknow from Calcutta in 1867

Left Calcutta by 8.45 AM train
on Wednesday 6th November 1867
I was to have accompanied
Mr. Gray the AG. Secy. but he
wrote at the last moment to
say he could not go. —

7th November. All day in the
train travelling —

8th November Arrived at
Cawnpore at about 10.30.

Went to Dr. Jones and Supper
spent the day with him.
He drove me to the bridge of
boats. and across to the rail
on this side. After some
delay we started for Lucknow
and arrived there about 10 AM.
Went to stay with the Delane & Co. (Said)

who is in camp at the old
Kushie -

November 9th Saturday
Have a most comfortable
^{tent} camp in Delaney's Camp. -

After breakfast went to
see the Durand at Barron
found Warren and Sumner
looking very well.

At 3 P.M. went with Dr.
Barnister to the Residence,
and from it watched the
state procession entry of
the Vicaroy Sir J. Lawrence,
with over 500 Elephants
and troops -

Called on the Vicaroy and
Lady Lawrence. Went
over the Residence, very
house with the Mapley
Finance Minister and the

trip to Caupore and
Delhara 3083

two Miss Durand - walked
with them over it - next morning
10th November Had an elephant brought by Mr
Bulchupne, which has not
come today - went to Church
the Bishop, Vicar, &c. preached
an excellent sermon. "Come
these dry bones live"! The
monument of my old friends
and companions covered the
wall! - went with the Durands
Dined with the elephant
though the city in the evening
dined at the C. Communion
The Viceroy and suite will leave
Monday 11th November

Some with the Durand to the
old Cantonment - Dinner at
Stables (C.O.) by the Viceroy
called on Sir G. Clarke

3084 1867
Mr Davies. Wootton Bassett.

Beautiful clear day —
The City is so much altered
that one identifies the old
sites with the difficulty! —

12th November. Went to the
Ship Ground and Dr. P.

Went to see the Residence
of Anne Barak. and
showed me an Elephant
a number of Isotricha deer
at 1. to 4. — Bone with
selene in oil taken from
one of the burrows and
showed me a few quills
by the Isotricha deer in the
Kaiser Bagh —

Beautiful weather.

Heard of Prince Ferga Shah's death
myself Prince Shahan's (brother)
one of my friends, from C. H. H.
who I left the day.

Trip to Cawnpore and Lucknow 3085.

13th November. Wednesday.

Went with Mr. Durrant this morning on an Elephant to Aish Bagh - Chur Bagh - The railway now runs through the Chur Bagh - which was under my care in the old Presidency days. - Called with Delancey on Major Moffatt. He and his family. Durrant to Dil Kucha. See Montmorency! Secunder Bagh where all the shops were killed at the relief of the Presidency. just 10 years ago! -

~~Bullet Chatter Murali.~~

14th November. Went with

Mr. Durrant to Aish Bagh on an Elephant - Saw Haullocks tomb - Went with Delancey

to call on Mr. Moore and Dr. Loh
and Mr. Loh and Dr. Loh.
old friends - Ample
chance to see me ~~to day~~
Yesterday he is poor old
man and Dr. Loh son!
went with Dr. Loh to see the
Residency this morning -
Wylie and Johnson
came with us - it is under
Dr. Loh's eye. He told me that
my name had been recom-
mended for the C.S.I.

15th November Friday -

went over the Residency with the
Mr. Dunsford and Mr. Dunsford
made a sketch of the Residency
from the Elephant - while we
were walking over the Residency

Trip to Caunpore 3087
and Lucknow

Called on Anand ally Khan -
Ballal Chatterji Muzul Khan
Sewing —

16th November Saturday

The Vicar met all the members
of the Bailey Squad at the
Kendall's to-day. and addressed
them - Sir G. Cooke made a
very good reply - After that
he read them the H.E.F.
and printed out several very
good old Surveys especially
prisoners - who have not in
my opinion had enough done
for them - He listened to all
I said and spoke kindly
but not that I could
have met him here now -
It was too late and the
are used to re-charge the batteries

92

3055

1867

J. Sharpe - I spoke very
plainly and without reserve
I had done so before
my other dinner. When
he spoke to me and said he
heard that he had been complaining
that so little had been
done for the prisoners who
had behaved so well!

I told him I heard and
would continue to do
so - and I promised to
send them out to the
next day! —

After this I went out with
Miss Deward and Orlow
to my old ground at
Mukoma - where I heard
that out 5th & Elephanta;
I rode my old machine

Srip to Cawnpore 3089
and Lucknow

929

again. and we had a heat
on the American principle of
Dale - Crombie - we got
2 inch gy-e. 1 brace. 1. Reptol.
Marius went with us and
watched the shooting -
Mammals of the City the
evening at Borsumabad
I only saw part -

17 November 1867. Sunday.

went out for a ride on an Elephant
the last - in the hump I saw.
Called at Darrows. Chaudhri
Magan at the V.C. went with
Mrp Lawrence to the Kendry
Dined at Stacks -

18th November Sunday -

Left Lucknow at 6.30 am
Arrived at Cawnpore at 9.30

94

3090

1867

went to Dr Jones - Did an
operation for him Jones - and
then went to see Sanders my
recovery from an operation
for hernia - Caught the
special train for the Viceroys
at 2.45 PM - went by
invitation with the Viceroy
in his carriage -

19 November. Tuesday
travelled quickly, my first
hurry to food - Arrived
at Calcutta at 4 PM
25 hours after leaving Calcutta.
Stopped to dine at Allahabad
Chota Bagh at Purnaulpore.
Breakfast at Sahib Gumbast
Dinner at Lucknow -
Sahib Gumbast to my own house

606

Calcutta

3091

95-

at 5-30 P.M. - B. & M. & M.
to meet me. All and the
children all well.

20th November - Resumed
my duties at the college
and specially to day -

Did a knee hp operation.

21st gave my 59 lecture.

22nd Dined at St. Peter's
the Webster visiting us.
He sent me some to do
I remember.

23. A lot of Mucous to per-
see Mr. Bruce - and sent
delivered with the assistance of
a living boy!

609

98

1867

1867

28th Nov. Lecture 62.The Veery visited the hospital
at 4 P.M. —The morning I received
a deep and dangerous
pneumonia.27th Nov. On some daughter
Baltha Maria Chamberlain
at St. John's day.Sup. Durand held her
during the ceremony.Veerys since the day
went to the theatre in
evening. but was called
out to see Mrs. Chamberlain

30. Departure to St. George's

to take for Grand for a public
Garden! — Looked to the
in Durand

Calcutta

~~1857~~
3093

57

Dec. 13 - Arriving
and M. D. and Miss
with us. —

Had today that the
American & his friends at
Champagne has been
successful! —

2. Went to see Mrs
White. Mrs. Clancy
and her days —
The Arriving —
to day. They had
been staying with us
Before and I went
with them ^{to the} Street. —

611

98

3094

1867

Dec 2 Lecture 66 -
Open - Bacteria -

4th Reminded a large
turnover. -

Lecture 67 - Saw
 Lady Lawrence's child
 (Maude) - Miss
 K. A. A. - Miss
 M. A. A. came to see
 from home.

Letter from the boys
 from my sister Anne
 The old Governor and down
 J. A. A. visiting the
 Hospital. - Dinner
 party at home.

612

Calcutta

3095

999

Dear Sir I am 43
years old to day —
The Rangoon V.C. of
Jin Shun Celestine came
for his daughter today.
Ball at Belvedere.
Lecture 69 to day.
Rode my second wheel.
he is not satisfactory
with it, bid it to him.
Dec 8. went to the
Botanic Gardens
with the Durand
and Darwall. —
Dined at home.

613d

100

3096 ~~1864~~

1867

9 Dec. Heavy work.
meeting of Trustees.
Had more than one
large operation at the
Hospital this morning

17. Had an operation
this morning P. section
Lecture 74. - Having
morning ride with
Mr. Durand.

20. Lecture 77.

Had a bad fall from
my water-bag. heeled
on the race course over
the rail. I hurt my
shoulder! -

614

Calcutta

~~1887~~ 3097

101

very stuff in the very fall
but managed to do very
work. — Children gave
to a Christmas tree at
Govt House.

22^d. Went to Banachpore
to see Dr. Ferguson very
ill.

23^d. Did haetching
on a child.

Mr. Newman went
over to inspect with
me. — Arrived Govt
House —

24th Work as usual.

— Lecture 78

Children's partial knowledge
to children.

615

202

3098 ~~1867~~

1867

Christmas day - Church
Holy Communion.

A little visit to the
school & some decorations
yellow flowers & hollyhocks
on gate & some in
the house.

Dinner perfect at home

27 - Mayor here

He has taken time
to walk from his
home -

My friend Dr. Beaton
came with the Bishop
and Miss Melman
He has come to the house

616 & elsewhere!

Calcutta

#5873099

103

28 - he had a minor
fracture - some days later
(from fall) arrived in the
kitchen - he - Mrs
Money was with the
now.

30 - my husband
better - at home
at Bedstead.

31 - Hospital and nurse
average 15 to 20 a day -
wound - beneath Bedstead
to see W. Ferguson - found
him dead - Died at 4 PM
Dinner - first at home.

Opera - "Guinevere de la Reine"
I heard it last in Palermo
in 1848-49 — 6170

So ended the year
1867 - It had been
a wholly successful
year - all had some
pretty well - my practice
and my income had
increased and my
work on the
Campden - my
public duties as
well as my private
work gave me
plenty of occupation
my health had
improved a little but
trouble in the chest had
been noticed and
my work increased

Calcutta

~~1867~~ 3101

105

and some! Michael
not noted the present
reading of this year
but it had been some
and I think whether
I had seen my
concupiscence as there
some in some
sustained and my
concupiscence in full
suspense - which added
my pay - and then
had another length
during this year -
he had gone into
his house - and I
had been elected
President of Asiatic Society
619

The new pen my
dear ones in England
had been just found
the same evening
about my dear dear
father - when I was
sending regular
numbers. The
expenses were growing
with my two boys at
school & as Bessie
on the whole I was
keeping. But the great
drawback was knowing
what my father had
about my letters in
Australia! —

Calcutta

~~1807~~ 3103

107

I find that my receipts
during this year were
Rs 46030 - 12 - 4 which I reckoned
Rs: 990.

total 45040 - 12 -

being a monthly annuity

of Rs: ~~45040 - 12 -~~

3753 - 5 - which

and a monthly annuity

of Rs 82 - 5 - which

thus my total income

was - gift pay - 1150

Myine Puri 400

Private practice 3753

Rs: 5303

deduct fund

150

Rs: 5153

5183.

not a very large increase as
last year. but still an increase

1806 = Rs 5051.

1807 Rs: 5183

Increase

132

150

252

fund and the fund
in 1806

621

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1807 1003 100
I find that my receipt
covering the year 1806
is 46030 - 12. 1/2 p. 100
No. 880

1868

3104
~~1868~~

Calcutta /

Jan 1st

we had a dinner party of
the Mcneys, Bodhams, Richards
De Grant - Mr Atkins.

Jan 2nd. Hospital and

visit as usual. - Lovely
weather - gave my 78th lecture
our house is full of guests.

Jan 3rd - Therm: 53° - Snow
weather. Lecture 79th -

6 - Jan. Dear Bepie recd.
my letter - Joseph who has
been with us, has returned
the "Holepur".

7 Jan. Work as usual

Lecture 80. - Examination

commencing. - The House

dined with us, we have soon

abstained tomorrow. 622

11 July. Beaton came
back with the Bishop
from his tour in the
Kendall.
Opera "Sommernutten".

13: usual work here
free. Dine at Messrs
at Ballymore.

14 - Beaton gone to
Patna. Lecture 85.
I declined to be elected
President of Asiatic
Society at meeting of
Council for electing
Officers.

15 Heard of my friend

Calcutta

3106

8

the Ojibwa death in
Edinburgh. I received
Presidentialship of the
Society and gave a long
address published in Proceedings
of the 88th (two lectures
to-day) — Chivers has
returned from home and
resumed office as
Principal of the College.

19. Dr. Anderson the
celebrated Anglo-Chinese
is in Calcutta on a mission
connected with the
Satchi Church — heard him
preach a very eloquent
sermon.

21. John Jones and Harry G.
the Circus! —

624

3107 ~~1868~~

1868

Section 90 - very poor
paved Cape Bowie this
today.

23 Sent \$50 to the Treasury
of Rugby very first
payment for Bost.

24 Had very pleasant
and the boys to tea!

27 Bought a pair
of aged lumber horses
for 270 rupees. - Drove
them at once.

Drove at the Rugby
Steamer arrived. Bought
up Brown who is to keep
my friend Brownson

625

the driver to

Had photo taken
of Shepherd & Brownson

Calcutta

1868 3108..

5-

28 Jan. Capt Randall
a. p. c. married Miss
Lawrence. Is John's eldest
daughter.

29 annual meeting of
Pearl Science Association
Mr Phear gave an address.

30 Branson married to
Miss Brown from my house

31. news came of the
death of Sir H. Darnley
youngest child at Calcutta.
- Rain fell. Lecture 93
Dr. McCook dined
with us. -
Boat at the Club ship
but I did not go! -

626

~~1868~~

1868

3109

Feb 1. Open - Linda
myhus dined with
us.

3. Dine at club to
meet H. Bourne
Mr Massey & Chasdy
Pyman.

4. Dinner in Town Hall
to Dr Macleod.
"at home" at the
Birkbeck.

5. Lecture 95
at home at Belvedere.

7. Had a long talk
with H. & Susan Macleod

Calcutta

1868 3110

7

James Kettle and the
boys went to the Sinner
Carter and the fish pond
where the fish come
and eat out of their
hands.

Dined at the C. in Chief

8th ^{Sunday} Scott and Jimmy
arriving and with us
from Bhagelpore.

Took the two deer boys
to the Circus. They are
leaving us

9th Dear Jim and
Harry sailed to the
village Chuska at 8

Am 628

under the Cherry tree
and Mrs Ferguson
and W Burke -
The dear little
fellows kept in
excellent health
and spirits - but
kept us tight & was
possible not to despair
when a bit of war
or pest would pro-
hibit them from
and me. Fortunately
to have such kind
friends to take care
of them!

Calcutta

1888 3/12

9

10 - Weather getting warm
Grand talk and concert
at French Consuls.

11 - Called up at night
to see Mr. H. de la Roche
who is ill - miscarriage.
Caused by a fall at the
Lecture of 7. -
Weather getting hot.
Fanny Armstrong has
a little girl born in
her house after long
suffering - she is doing
well. The child was
born at 3 11 3/4 ^{4/12/14} AM.
A little rain fell today

6-30

Feb.
13. Lecture 98.
 weather cloudy & warm

14. Mrs Armstrong doing
 well
 Ball at Girl House
 but did not go to it.

15. Lecture 100 -
 went to Kalighat
 to see the patients
 took the opportunity
 of seeing the temple
 there

17. Dr Pinefog died
 last night. at the
 General Hospital
 I found him very ill

at Wilson Hotel -
took him to the Hospital
for better care and
nursing. he died
X Laryngismus.

Dr. Beaton leaves
to day for Patna.

18. Usual routine of
work. Lecture 101.
walked in sunny walk
in Durand.

19. Visiting Leander
this evening. Family -
the baby doing well.

20. All day with the
Shaw Street. The head

a little from Chula -
 went to see Prince
 Frederick of Holstein
 who is staying at
 Gort House.

22. Letter from London
 from dear Jane
 written by Mr. Ferguson
 the boys are well and
 happy - at home
 at Gort House. -
 wishes Dad & Lawrence
 good bye. - Very best
 love from all to all
 in the season.

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 3116

13

25 Feb. Lady Lawrence
and Dr W. McCleod
sent to Hong. in H. L. S. Frigate

26 Sent a 5000/-

27 I was made a
J.P. for Calcutta.
better sitting out.
Letter from home all
well.

28 At meeting of Med
Faculty Dr R. N. K. K. K. K.
elected President -
Meeting of A. S. C. Council

29 Convocation. Mr. S. K.
Have since a good address

634

Letter from Galt says
that Jim and Harry
are getting on well.
In letter from Harry this
time seems little more.

March 1. Letter from
Duan, all well.

2^d. Usual routine
democratical examination
going on. —

was sworn in at the
High Court as Justice
of the Peace —

Young Pitman and one of
my father's old friends
Capt Pitman R.N. etc

Calcutta

3718

15-

has come out in the
telegraphic report came from

8. Since a Lexington

7th very busy with the
Army examinations

Rode with the kids and
and Miss Marston.

Mr. J. Stacey readen
member of Council.

Sir. W. Smith & Co. is

readed at Gov. N. W. H.

9. Bad October Case
Harrison's Report at

10th day - Alexander

with Francis of the Council

for every lot of 100 by 1000000 636
with 1000000

3119 ~~1868~~

1868

I wrote with the New Eye
before and with the kind
at Alhambra. I could
not go having a paper
to prepare for Annual
Meeting of Association

10th I resumed my
snail experiments
on Cold Blooded Animals
I have not mentioned
these often but I have
done a good many!
Meeting of Medical
Association. I gave
an address - it is in
my book! —

Calcutta

~~1808~~ 31st 80

17

It is right to note here
that all the time my
professional work was
heavy and gradually
increasing. I did not
speak before the 14th
15 professional visits
or day and many of
them were making
criminal cases -
homicide cases -

11. Attended a meeting
of Justice & Peace.

12. Dined at. Govt House
work as usual.

638

18

3121 ~~1868~~

1868

13 March - weather still
very cool. —

Microscopical reports
on blood of snake-
poisoned animals.
Nothing to be made of
them with the high power.

Medical examination
going on at present.

James has returned
to College. —

Prink who rest is
needed.

14 rode and home
— home with Mr. J. Batten
Bridget. read - we are
to have a home tax

16. Runroad or 5 Thunders
 for a summer
 weather sitting out.
 Remembrance and of 1752.
 Miss Buggs - Miss Baker
 success. for the day.

17. Bishop N. Barker's Letter
 the Rev. - Ministry of
 Ascente Canon or
 Oldham's Mother - for
 some nominated members
 at my instance, by
 doing the triple and then
 and he checked it.

18. Anniversary of the
 day on 1. Ministry of
 Cms. on the I.P.T. 640

22. March went with Mr.
H. Durand and his son
to Swampy Lake to see the
Shuck's lead ore of
newly caught elephants
about 100 of them —
Saw the process of
catching and leading
by the Koorukie. of
course very interesting to
see. Returned at 6 PM.
The day was very hot.
Said several prophetic
words after returning
died at the mine.
It was a sunny day
but very interesting

Calcutta

1868 3/24

21

March. 23 - Visited
Sealdah with the
Hogg Chairman of the
justice and then to
lay down a tile for
a small port hospital.
Mr H - left a bear
cub at my house for
me! -

Suffering from toothache
and - both undertaking
Examination of Resurrection
Clasper going on! -

28. weather now very
hot. - Mr Booth of Dept
of Education - I have written

been great part of the
day. —

22. I like the word *practice*
fine native *consultation*
free to day — I should
say that my practice
among the native
community is such
concerned to *consultation*.
I have no or need
in actual *Native*
practice —
Observe is practiced
especially among
Native community —

Calcutta

3126 ~~1868~~

23

30 March. Seamanthra
going on - usual work
but I was out in the
morning. I made a
journey to - excuse
and then in the m.
copying for me.

Dined at the Club with
Norman. —

The Crasters came to
stay with us today.

She is a dear bright
cheerful little woman,
was Miss Broadbent.

She is one of my friends.

24 March
31 April 1868 3127 1868)

A stated that I have
had where the house
I gave to the children
at Bonnacloffe -
I marked by a number
a number of the house.

April 1. Results of examⁿ
dictated. 7 out of 47
Juniors - 14 out of 17
Seniors passed.

2^d April - Cholera
prevalent.

Letter from Suez and
my home about the
boys -

Calcutta

~~1888~~

25

3128

3 April.. usual routine
of work. weather very
hot. Examination of
military class structures
still going on. -
Rode down to Belvedere
to have the Barr on
the survey -

4 - N. Westin cooked the
an somewhat.
a dinner party at home
the Mary the Finns
nurses and then dine
with us. I rode with
the M. Pembell. She
says ~~the~~

642

3129 ~~1868~~

1868

5 April - Heavy
rain today cooked the
air.

6 - Rode with Mr. Deane
since at St. Louis

7 We nearly all
left night with the
Latter's child with
Cousins —
went to camp and
telling — all very
worn out with
travel.

8 We all together

Calcutta

3130

27

Mr. Graham - a Chaly
Mount 5 1/2 hrs. -

Charles took morning
The servants leave
for Simla tonight
9: meeting of Ctee
of J.P.s on the question
of Hospital accounts
Weather very hot.
Dined home.

Sundr Day 10th April
Could not go to Church,
I had so much work
Dined at home

644

11 April. Saw my
 Cousin G. Fayer's death
 in the paper to day
 "Home News" - He
 was a medical man
 at Andover in Andover
 a great hunter.
 and had once had
 falls. I don't know
 of this one whether it
 was death - He was
 one of Rev J. Fayer's
 my Father's older
 brother. former of ^{Sa. Leath.} ~~Andover~~
 645 gave left his children
 and

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 31/32

29

11: Sir B. Dinning
dined with us and
told us a great deal of
news for he was very
very much interested in
our dental friends
called me Sir R. Dimple

13 April - weather
very sultry. Some
good fine rain
with a sharp ex-
amination -
Dine at Hogg's.
Part at Dimple

646

April 16. Much
work - weathering
hot; 5 Natives &
& European Curators
Lecture at Bethune
Society - Dined with
Cham. but not
N. work and thunder
storm -

18. Letter from Mrs
Fryson announcing
the safe arrival
the dear boys at
Southampton

Calcutta

1868 3134

31

20 Meeting of Museum
Trustees.

I was present with Mr
Mehran. - and was
carrying on my snake
the experiment of
the Asiatic Society.

23. Hard work
Hospital and write
and work generally.

Paper published at
the College by Dr R Duple
Two ships lost in the
week yesterday. I had
a nasty attack of
difficulty of breathing

648

last night - just
 own heating. Perhaps
 electric exhausted
 men work exhaustion
 in a high temperature
 and a damp oppressive
 atmosphere - which
 evaporation from the
 surface of the body
 is imperfect.

24. Saw a Thunder
 storm in the evening
 when cool the
 air!

25 April. weather cooler
There being very wet.
The ^{birds} ~~the~~ rain. have
somewhat freshened the air
Heard of the safe arrival
of Jim & Harry at Speer
where they had to be under
the care of Mrs & Christine
Preper's Aunt. —
Was out to ride —
Dinner party at home
after on the 26th of April
had used to have a
good many small dinner
parties. — but had so
many friends. & very

people cannot see.
 None had been
 told of such. - my
 work was too hard to
 give me much time
 for these matters -
 I was now weighed
 with the additional work
 of my snake etc
 inquiry. The full
 report of what I can
 now describe in
 detail. but we all
 kept of it from
 the "Manuscript" -

Calcutta

~~1864~~
3138

35-

Though the repairs, and
a small part of the work

27 April. Mrs. Matthews
had two girls. Mrs.
Myhre had a son & they

29. April. The one being
years in Calcutta today
a part of the Bishop's

30. more snail exports

May 1. News came of
fall of Maydale.

Release of prisoners and
death of King Theodore

Mrs. Cracker who has
been with us left in the 652

Calcutta

³¹⁴⁰
~~1868~~

37

4 May - Batter's niece
with us. They are just
off to Simla.

5 Lettie goes to Banockpore
Mrs Markby's at home.

6 May. Oldham is
elected President of the
Asiatic Society.

7 Had bad ear ache

9 May - hot and cold
day.

11 Violent N. gale. The
weather is quite cool.

654

the sultry sun at times
during the day.

12 May - Heavy rain
fell last night.

13 - A dark cloudy day
a bad case of shank
ble from the shank.
An up? at the point
but the reason is
in 3/4 of an hour
from the shank.

But the six shank in
Bank of the river
one at the D. and
(the shank)

Calcutta

1865

398

3142

14 - At home a Mr. Atkinson
with table and inkstand.

16 - Weather hot and
sultry. Rain seen
early this year.

Took up a number of
old letters and papers
today! —

17 - Thunder & N. wind
in evening.

18 - Weather hot and
cloudy. - Cool!

19 - Dine at River
House.
Mr. Mackay at home!

656

I often take a walk
with some friend or
other in the Eden
Gardens. Sometimes
with some of the
the garden with
the children.

21. May. usual
work - good news
from home about
the boys - Dunc. &
A. Henry. At home
have a good pencil
case.

22^d weather warmer
Eden garden with us.
Also Vowles & Walter Smith

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 3144

41

23 May. H.C. weather
again - Miss Burrows
from Banachopone stays
with us.

25. Mr. W. Stewart very
the central excitement
I think it was in this
occasion. That Tuesday
looked at me and gave
me a tremendous
slap on the side of the
head. I immediately
suggested pushing him
down on the ottoman
and held him till
assistance came!
Dined at Khoraji

658

the song or the kid
all the beauty of her
beauty and her talent,
and with the other the!

27th Mine Snake bite
Experiment

31. Much rain today
I am suffering from
ear ache and a
bad boil on the
right hand -
I have been noting
suffering from fever
but the medical
chance. One
work and then

Calcutta

3146

43

must have been
beginning to tell me
for I don't think I ever
had any long interval
of perfect health after
that in Calcutta.

1st June - Arrived
Thank for the case
admitted into the
Med. & M. Hospital
The case described there
was the Thacker
chamber - giving
books & papers -
beating hot - key
ear and hand with
pencil 660

Dined with Bacon at
 the club. (I saw the
 case when I thought of
 how I managed it
 I did. I don't think
 I could dispute it
 at the top - a number
 of cases. And don't
 out - or ride or hang
 in the morning. with
 the Minister at 11.
 90! - An ear ache
 and an influence
 but on my head
 and yet I don't wonder
 that it seemed to me
 then! - There were other
 causes for my feeling as
 that time!

Calcutta

³¹⁴⁸
~~1868~~

45

2 June. Operated on a case
of strangulated hernia in
Bruna Bazar!
Weather very hot.
Dine at R. Stewart's!-

4. The case of hernia died.
Dak came with me to
see young Grey's arm.
Dine with the Judge & Storer.

6. On fee of Rs 150 per
Grey to Chandernagore to
see a Baboon. - Went to
wet and cool! - The
2 men have set in fully
about this day 7th
G. More snake report
662

46

3149

1868

E. Brown C.S. on the
circumstances of
Aphasia. —

Meeting of Medical
Society?

10. Work as usual
weather very wet.
Wife B - went back,
Brunswick!

11. Received a very
large amount for
Jude & Jackson
sement.

very heavy rain
Theatricals at Attentus

13. The first protected aspect

663

Calcutta

3150

47

a resolution of my brother
master. It had nearly
to say to my app. ^{admission}
certain of some subtle
by which I found I was
of I remember myself left at
The Chief Justice taking
supporting me. I only
remember of this that
it amused me of the
attempt unsuccessfully
made to attack a proposal

of dear little Peter trying
well. Frank & sister

15 June Session at
Medical College began
Dr Charles gave the
introductory lecture!
Dined at the ^{pharmacy} 664

16 June. I gave my
introductory lecture -
Mr Sutherland and
I dined at Spencer hotel
of Chappell Malabar,
and Jarridge.

17 - Lecture 2.

Weather hot and sunny.
Mr Cutcliffe T.N.C.
Came to stay with
us this was my
first acquaintance
with him -
I walked that evening
with my first friend
Mr Eldridge.

18 June. Cutcliffe is staying
with us - he came down with
Mr. Mountbatten C. I. - he is a
very old and very kind
I spoke to the C. I. for a number
times to find Cutcliffe an
appt. where he could have
business for his personal
interests.

20 Saw of the K. T. Office
closed with us.

21 Cutcliffe returned to his
work at Alkhabad; saying
work! —

22. Saw an Office in the
Raffles with a great number of
insulation to day
Dined at Elphinstone's 666

23 - Meeting of Justice
about drainage

24 A Band to the fur
for B. June about the
Stacy India - I know
have been recommended
for it before for some
time - as I have heard
more than one person
to it and surprise that
I had not been in the
last communication of that
order. —
There was a meeting

of Justice - where the
constitution declaring me
no longer a hunter, a
matter I have refused to
before - as an annexing
attempt. That did not
succeed - was rescinded.

25 - One at Andrew
Shelley at Calcutta.
The was Miss Blackman
and became one of
my dearest friends in
the time of my
the time of my.

When during the course
of the House - before the

62

~~3155~~
3155

1868

had to walk home -

28. usual work
at a meeting of the
Associate Soc. Comm. of.
very little as a matter
of course did expect!

27 - Dear Bob is
12 years old today.
Capt. Henry P. O. S.
just came from Abyssinia
died with us

28. Let the friend G. do
P. S. saying the Viceroy
has again written about
669 writing in the Star of India

Calcutta

3156
1868

53

29. Walked in the evening
across the Maidan with
the G. H. M. — work as
usual — weather sultry
but cooler than it has been

July 1st Arrived and
found as usual. Weather
very sultry. Lecture 8
Work for dear Mr. Shetty
to the dentist. I suspect
her head fully. but the
work very good and
sweet about it. — Horrible
to suffer such pain in
such a minute! 670

3 July - Dined with the
Shutleys at a clipper.

4 July - I asked McGraw
the LL Gov. to give Culchiff
Dacca. saying it was for
the good of the cause
as well as for Culchiff.
He gave him an opportunity
of describing his
financial situation.
My ear twinkling me
again! -

Calcutta

2158
~~1868~~

53-

July 9 - Theatricals at
C.D. - Albrunson - Hear
deadful in crowded
rooms! - Actg excellent
especially where Albrunson
Mr F. H. Cane to stay
with us.

10 - I find that I have
noted that I rode to the
the full time for many
months - I suppose I
must have been too busy
and perhaps too close
up with the heat - but
my health was not so

672

Reynolds as I had
been and I had
worked -
Lecture XII.

11 No experiments
today. With Dabosi
Pusselli - then time
Rode the Survey

14 Dr. Green, J. Green
came to see me
Operation for strangulated
hernia. Lecture 13.
Rode with the Students

Calcutta

3160
1868

57

15 Agra Bank paid its last
instalment of debt to depositors

16 Experiments on snake poison
Mr J. P. Grant came to us today.

19 Operated on a case of transverse
hernia at hospital at midday.

20 More snake experiments
much work also today.

X Mr Hay tried a certain
antidote it failed as they
all do.

21 Finished reading the Rec
de Mantapen § 2 about.

22 Reading le de Cammari §
C - Fesselle. Remède de la peste

674.

dine with the Seabrooks.
 Lecture ~~the~~ 17.

23. Letter from home.
 The report on dear Bob's
 not good he is reported idle
 and backward for his age
 weather very wet.

25. - Church work. Henry's
 Picture of my Father and
 one by Lewis Dale of my
 mother and also one of Bob
 by Alfred Buxton have
 arrived from England
 much to my surprise. They
 say to my & my
 mother in law. The
 look of the 2 portraits of her

Calcutta

3162

59

is kind enough to transfer
my lecture packet. where the
packet has been torn off &
being placed, unsuspectedly
in contact with the new lecture

30. Letter from Mr. James
better account of Baber
work. — much work

31. Further microscopic
examination of Chuprun
blood. I note here that
I. for once was in my life
wrote my lecture. & the
to give it.

Aug 2. very heavy rain

3. Mr. Stirling spending
the day with us! 696

5 Aug

much work at present
 Ruined my face by a
 fall on the corner -
 cut my nose. Curious,
 about that time when
 Bobbie fell used to be
 his nose - at Mr. Church's
 during holidays it has
 been much surprised
 him as the case was
 not well managed.
 Lecture 27. Mr. Lock
 a friend of our married
 to Mr. Keast &
 by more make elaborate
 treatments at Stonel
 Atherton -

Calcutta

1888, 3164

61

11 Aug. Felt something like
the shock of an earthquake
today. at 4.20 AM.

12. Very heavy rain, City
almost under water
no lecture. I went but no
students appeared -
Paid money into - to
Carpenter. Carpenter & others
among others.
Keep Brown with the today

13. Poor old Hurranath
whom I went to see at
Carpenter had been taken to
the flat to die & I got a
much better!

678

15 Aug time & make
experiments -

I do not wish to delay
they are really to be found
in the "Thaumetopoda"

18th Mr. Harnden
and Mr. Woodroffe
both had seen to they
I attended them.

There was an Eclipse
of the Sun partially
visible. Mr. Woodroffe
and I were born just at
the time of the occultation
during which he was
born. Jack was born
during the Eclipse

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 3166

630

There was a general
holiday on account of
Deepchupre

19. Saw Bepce very
poorly. Heard Chokun

20. Saw Bepce much
better - at Amie and
Heatrical at Col. Alkum

21. Hospital and work
as usual. Meeting of
Asiatic Society Council
on physical science edu-
-cation. Rode with
Charles. Lecture 20.

23. Mr. Cockburn. Went to
Chokun - appointed

680

A General Hunter. Head
here in an inventory
of a Society before - of
Kidman Museum.

24. The Cookburn
Office of Christ. at
 $\frac{1}{4}$ to 8.
usual routine of
work - Ride - drive
at home! -
weather very pretty

25. went to Dr. and
Carson's entertainment

27. Fine at Gastrell
weather very pretty,
usual routine of
work.

Calcutta

1878 3168

657

September 6. Miss Hook
a very good with the American
lady connected with the
mission. Spending the day
with us - seeing friends
Mr Eldridge.

7 Operated on a case of
strangulated hernia
at Bhoomanpore.

8 Usual routine -
weather very hot.
Went over to Subpre to
see a sick native lady.

11 . Chemical experiments
Lecture XXXV.
Dinner party at home

682

14th Sept - weather
 sunny and hot
 Mrs K. dined with us.
 Caroline punctual to the
 I should have mentioned
 that she is the daughter
 of Peter Parley. Mr
 Goodrich - former
 American Consul General
 in Paris - she has
 all her father's talents
 - genius! —

16th signed the
 practical acting at
 Hospital
 usual routine of work

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 3170

67

16 Sept - Nellie Spurr
went off to Calcutta
last night.

19 Dear Papi 34th birthday
Dine at home.

20 Sunday Dear little
Papa we hear Mr. H. May
has a rain in the morning
with Mr. H. Durand who
is now at home.

21 George Pootah birthday
have been - Robert
arriving is with us.

22 Heard of the death of
Papi's uncle W. Spurr
Shed 684

28 Sept to catch
 state well - and making
 cool. - continuing
 snake experiments

Oct 1 The sister part
 of the day at Belvedere
 with the Grey - who
 had a daughter

Oct 2 more snake
 experiments and all the
 usual work.
 walk with - after
 the school, then at
 my great friends

Calcutta

~~#888~~ 3172

69

4 Sept. October I was
sipping a good deal
about the time from
Car-ack. was obliged
to take Chopin last night
the price was so small!
on 13th wedding day.

5 Oct. Heard that the
Marindus had lost
their little girl at
my need.

7. weather fine - some
one says hot it is hot

Lecture 38—

Letter from home all

back 686

70

~~1866~~

1868

3173

8 Oct - usual routine.Hot weather. Road
with many white.

Sueal Mumps.

Look after Koko's tree
the snake!9 Oct Heard funny
friend M. Sumnerthat she is engaged to
Ruth Carnes &11 Sunday - Look
Bessie & the Betanue
Sundens. - weather
fine! -

687

Calcutta

~~1868~~³⁷⁷⁴

71

14 Oct - The Sturgeons have
been away have returned
with a lot of Ophiodon with
the Purans -
since the 14th day -

15 - Snake reports continued

16 - Blanche Thomas Sunday
the day with the before.

19 Weather beginning to
set cold.

20 Lecture 42 - Dinner
party at home.

21 - Runners a large
number at the hospital

72

3175
~~1868~~

1868

23rd Oct. Received from
my friend the day that I
have again been recom-
mended for the C.S.I.

25th Nellie returned
Calcutta from
Allahabad.

26th Rode with the Mr
Shelby - Meeting
Wade!

27th Received part of the
income to day - considerable
operation!

Reading very early with
Mr. Shelby, studying at
present

689

Calcutta

³¹⁷⁶
~~1888~~

73

30 Ode' Mr R-Stewart
had a daughter.
Sue at Riple wife.

2 Nov Opera season has
begun. with Linda
small operations at hospital
this morning!—

3^d Lecture 48th usual
routine of work.

4th Mr Thomas (Klauder)
came today with his lady
Rode with her in the
morning.

5th usual routine of
work. When at the

690

74

3177

1868

Spent a telegram
 from Col Gray - asking me
 to go and see Mr. Gray
 about who had met
 with a bad accident.
 Started by steam 7:45 AM
 of 6 November and
 travelled all day arrived
 at 7 PM - at Singul,
 Dye bridge factory.
 About 2 miles from
 Col Gray - Mr. J. Grant
 Mr. Dancy. Dr. Barker
 C. S. of Whangapara
 were there at the
 India - for Mr
 Grant had walked

691

Calcutta

~~1865~~ 3178

75-

out of the turn stone we
kept fallen 15 or 20 feet
and returned a course.
Cum gratia produce left,
for area - I was sitting
measured - Then over
with me at last completely
do with the aid of Dr
Buckle took hedge
plants & sampled
the tree. Above a
the small job set back
not much remaining
another for the area
horse - which strongly
under Chapman.
I held him down
at foot of bridge & sampled

692

76

3179

1868

the mountain guide
 successfully - and left
 by early morning train
 7-30 reaching Culcutta
 about 7. - As I had
 been travelling for
 whole days and with
 little sleep. I was so tired
 I was tired. but I suppose
 I was well enough to
 go to the Duran Hall,
 where I returned 7^h
 I got 1000 for the
 trip - and then -
 I did not see the General
 again till 1875 or 1879
 I spent some time in excellent
 things

695

Calcutta

1868 3150

77

Nov. 14 - usual routine
Opia. 'Marta'
weather becoming cool &
pleasant.

18 The Gov: General arrived
today. with usual ceremony.
Dined at Macdonald's.
I am writing well.

21 Bought a pair of walking
high shoes for 1000/- at
costs.
had some paper & some
parker -

Several of my Simla
parents have returned

25 Amputated a leg
this morning!

694

78

3181

1868

20th Nov - Letter from my
 father & William from
 Africa -
 Lecture 50th -
 Dinner at Summit House.

30 Mrs Shutey came to
 stay with us.

Dec 1. Much work
 Lecture practical 1st
 Opera - Barbire

3rd Dinner at Great House
 Dinner at Puckers

4 - Lecture 3rd practical.
 Ball given by Lord Exelsior
 at Town Hall.

Calcutta

1808/182

79

5th Dec. My seed horses
broke the pole of the carriage
Opera. Novice:—

I must have had 10 to
12 horses at the time. I
had 3 pairs of Chumell
horses in constant use
to carry muzzles & saddle horses.

6 Dec I am 44 years

Old today. Sunday.
Went to Church. And
among other things I heard
my father say I was put into
at the Age of 10.
Dined at home.

7. Received a large portion
for my poor horse portion horses
a very happy operation. 696

80

7 Dec Mrs Sturtevant left

on today

wrote to Seymour Blane
Miss Leg. on behalf of
Cotton & Appointments.

8: Mrs Sturtevant M

from the same case in
forming. answer case!

9: Dr is 4 years old
today.

Bepie and the three children
at 5 o'clock. I could
not go! —

10: Received a different
turnover from the
neck.

and routine of work

Calcutta

1848-3184

81

11 Dear James half at home
Baker and House

12 Dr James half at home

13 - Went to the Library and
Chung - Baker and House
with us! —

14 - Baker and House is
very interesting of the
history -

15' Amos a in the Library
is very interesting -

Amos the theatre
and again as the theatre
at the theatre. Very
very amusing. Some
of the Amos will
see fun! —

698

69

3185 ~~4875~~

1868

17 Dec - Arrived at
the shoulder joint -
sup. Brock Haynes
with us. -

18th Mrs. MacSherry
heard of her mother's
death in America

19 Raccoon Bay
Doubtation of
major at ~~the~~ Bay
F. O. Ashmun - I
thought it was a
new time they had
gone or were
gone with Mrs. Sherry
Anna - with Blanche Thomas
Lettie

699

Calcutta

3186
~~1868~~

82

20 Dec. Dear little Betie
my de m^r & m^r & m^r
Lord Mayo has been
viewed has arrived at
Bombay! —

21. Dear little Betie &
better! —

22 Hospital and m^r & m^r
usual. Lecture 12 printed
some with paper to
W. H. G. —
Dined home. In the morning
with us.

At Home at the B. W. H.
The weather is cooler
the sun is not so much
hot ^{too} to burn

700

84

3187 ~~1868~~

1868

on 23rd Dec. I heard from
Mr & Mrs P. Leavelle
that I have been made
a Companion of the
Order of the Star of India
Dine at home - weather
cold. —

24th usual routine
weather cold. Xmas
holidays, usual
decoration commencing
Receiving many congratulations
from friends on the C.S.I.
The papers also are
kind enough to speak
favorably of it.
Dined at the Bishop's.

701

Calcutta

1868 188

85-

25th Xmas day - usual
routine of work. -

Dinner party at home of B
White. Sulchappa. Sec.
Atkins. Miss Clarke.

Miss Hark. B. H. Burne;
Eckford. Mary Ann Secant.

28th Sweetwood's -
weather very fine. Cold
it can be delightful at
this time of the year in
Calcutta. - When the
air is keen. the sky clear
and the water in the tanks
looks blue fresh.

Belam. Brod. Gurd. fell out
of his horse & broke neck
last summer. 702

80

3189 ~~1866~~

1868

29th Dec. Hospital as

usual as usual.

Disputated on the high -

Inghamman Cretaceous

Home telegram of London

Gazette of C.S.D. very

name among them

Dine at home. -

Went to Opera.

C. Macnamara sent

me his book on the

eye -

30 Dine at the Bishop's

Ball at Bethesda.

31 Dec. Hospital kept usual

as usual. Weather very cold

Rode in Evening Dine at

home!

703

Calcutta

~~1868~~ 1868/1869

87

So ended 1868. the 9th year
of my Calcutta life.
There were again many things
proper. my practice
had increased. my work
at the Hospital had been
interesting and I had been
much engaged in the
professional and church
teaching. but I kept getting
sore. - Lecturing was not
difficult to me. The great
difficulty I had to contend
with was the extent of
my work in the increasing
influence of the Church
when Mr. Hoole had not
now (Dec 1868) I was
surprised at the amount
of work I had to do in the
month of 704

88

3191

1868

I wrote a good deal for
 the journals and the
 Medical Review Society
 the Edinburgh Medical
 Journal. at home
 as well as the Medical
 Annals of Medical
 Science and the London
 Medical Journal.
 were all frequently contributed
 to — I had also never
 taken heed to the expense
 of doing as my brother
 John was saying that
 which resulted in
 the deterioration
 of course the book when
 copied only my
 handwritten journal

705

Calcutta

1808/3192

89

are only for the purpose
of giving an idea of my
daily work and of
showing the general character
of my occupation. I have
varied this way. —

I had now become a
J.P. for Calcutta. I was
a member for the Indian
Museum and had
received the news that
I had been made a
C.S.-J. —

My health in the
winter was fair and
and I was quite equal
to all my work. but
I was suffering at times

706

and the same was
 accepted. I was
 well - I feel better
 now than I did then.
 were beginning to
 tell upon me -
 I was 44 years of
 age - and we had
 six young children
 4 boys at home and
 the two girls with
 us. - My remembrance
 were becoming much
 heavier my expenses
 although I was
 doing nothing but
 laying aside money

Calcutta

3194

91

He perhaps out to nearly
as I might, perhaps kept
to time due. - He the
Bombed Swain people
were constantly busy to make
and my home ~~with~~
never always had me
within the he had not
achieved in last
dinner party he
constantly has made
one - so that a good
deal of my ~~stuffed~~
stuffed away. I think
he perhaps his
expense has been
3500/ a month like
anything else

708

92

319.5

1868

I find that on looking
 up my book that
 made by private
 practice Rs 57.886. 57311
 of which + Rs ~~1369~~ 1369
 bus. (Rs) 49942 49942
^{4162 a} month by the average in 49942
 there was a deduction 4162
 a some in the
 year 1867. In these add
~~College pay~~ 4162
~~unif. pay~~ 1156
 house pay. 400
 actual funds 5712 - 120
Rs 5592
 it leaves a total monthly
 income of Rs. 5592.
 My average monthly income
 in 1867. having been Rs 5183

Calcutta

~~3196~~
~~1888~~

98p

At the Close of the Year I
found that I had. 60 Shares
Bank of Bengal. worth at
the present rate Rs 1740 each.
Cash in the Bank Rs 8627
Sett. owing to D. & A. — 2000
" " D. & S. — 1000

(Made but there were to
two of my friends,
a few rupees in the
Bank. —

H. T. Shree in the House
owned Rs 5000.

He had 75 paid up shares in
the South India Company. &
7500 Rs.

and about Rs 300 in
shares in the house! 719

1869

3197
1869

Calcutta

Began the year with the
usual routine of work
weather fine and cool
a dance party at home
on New Year's Day. And
a musical party at
Mr J. Stuechey's afterwards.
Portia & Jaffer Subhan.
I think he came from
Bombay. is my M -

2nd Jan Dined at the
Benleys. - Opera.
Mrs Stuechey nearly well
again. Son out driving

1

3198
~~1809~~

1869

Jany 3^d. - weather
Clear today. Mr Gay
had been to ~~the~~ school which
took me to Belvidere
four times today.
Church on the Green
(Sunday) Drivel home.

4 At Annie's Sun
House.

6 much work

S. Dames & Prince
Johnnie Mahomed & Co
near the Gov. Museum

9 much work.

Calcutta

18 Feb 199

3

10 Jan. Tropical and
quite unusual. Weather
fine. Cloudy. 2 afternoon
in the afternoon. At
a quarter to 5 PM there
was a small wind gust
blowing from S with gusts
I recall Elchadze. sitting
sitting to her - long an
irregular the wind ~~was~~
lying down at the time
There were a series of
undulations apparent
from W to E. the house
on Theatrical Road North

violently. I got the
shards and the children
down stairs. The shaking
was so severe that
I feared the the
house might fall. My
wife came in. I looked
true time - The was
quite calm. After
it was felt at home
also and needed all
over the town. but I
don't think any
serious damage was
done. It was on
Sunday -

Calcutta

1889 3201

5-

11 - Dinner to Sir J. Lawrence
in Town Hall.

12. Cutcliffe has come
today with me - very
extensive had been his copy
on his behalf -

Sir H. D. D. and also
others - Lord Mayo
arrived today at 5 P.M.
went to General H. M. L.
He has arrived and
reception by Sir J. Lawrence
news from Selkirk that
the East India Co. has duties
part of the station of Calcutta
of Oldham's afternoon 7:15

went there and wrote
an account of it. This
was in 1882. elaborated
and published in the
Geological Survey of
India transactions in
a most elaborate
and careful manner
by his son Richard
Oldham. also of the
Geological Survey.

Since at home

Open. Martin

16 - Saw Lord Ray

in consultation with

716 Dr. C. C. C. C.

Calcutta

1889
3203

7

Mr. Hanks C.S. dined
with us.

18 - went with the delegation
to present a farewell
address to Sir J. Lawrence.
At home at 5 o'clock

19 Sir J. Lawrence sailed
for England I went to
see him off at Sea
House and they said he
had been a friend &
good friend of mine!

Among Martin married
to my friend Capt. Lumsden
of the Engineers

717

8

~~1869~~ 3204

1869

20. Jan - Completed a
 leg. - Annual
 meeting of Asiatic Socy
 Dr Oldham. our President
 gave an address.

21. Some operation to day
 went to Court House.
 Col. D. Bruce & I.
 asked one hundred
 Mays to be Surgeon
 to the Vicary I assented
 as long as I had he
 remained in Calcutta
 I could not go away

718 With them I am paying the Strikings

Calcutta

3205
NOV ~~1869~~

9

23 Jan. Mr Noble Taylor
daughter married to Mr
Mc Dutton at Cathedral
St. one bride maid.
Last said bride daughter
the other.
Sir H. Denard left us
Cutch he has also gone.

24 B. D. B. Smith one
of my colleagues in the
Cutch. Arrived with us.

25 went with a deputation
of J. P. to see and charge
I am now on his staff.

26 visited the General
H. K. Calcutta 719

with Lord Mayo.
Lecture and notes as
usual. —

went with the Vice Regent
State to Opera. and
wore my miniature
Map of India for the
first time.

27. Laid out Great
House. There was
the front entrance!
Under dinner
table the entrance

28. kept Brougham
named. One at
home DeLew and
Cunningham two

Calcutta

3207

11

young medical officers
specially trained to
manipulate work who
have come out to try &
find the cause of Cholera!

25. Visited Medical
College Hospital with
the Viceroys.

30. Dined at Govt House
Dr Charles Macnamara
in his study

Feb 1. Much work
- Dined at C. & C. Club

Got new fine house.

2. Drawing room at Govt
House - H. Burrows
arrived from England

721

12

~~1868~~ 3208

1869

3 Feb. Baked the Corn
Chips.

4. much work, Lickert
Opera - Forest:

5. went with the J.S.
to visit the Lunatic
Asylum. - Dined at
Noble's house.
Baked. Great House

6. Hospital and work
heavy, as usual.
My C.S.I. in the
Calcutta Gazette.

Feb 6. 1869.

weather very fine - Cool
7. I have a bad hand
. Dined at Moore's

I find that about the
time I missed several lectures
having much to do and
my work was very heavy.
and I was suffering from
bad head. for me I
think in some way

11 Bought one Bank of
Bengal share.

12 I wrote a memo
for Lord Mayo on the
Native Hospital.

14 - As Consulting Surgeon
of Bowditch General
Hospital I saw a case

there with Dr. Bird
and recommended
amputation. —

I saw a good deal
of Mr. May who in-
-sulted me often
about the Medical
Society. He is late

17. - arrived at the point
but the war with
me had assisted
Convent at Great Hall

Calcutta

3211-1849

15

18th weather getting very warm.

19th Dr Q. Barnett arrived and refused to sign the Auditors of Receipts Report. I showed at the rate of 100/00 marks per month for the time I acted. The Auditor General wanted to see me & I refused to go on some necessary work of the House of Parliament. Two Kppts. may see that. I refused to take it. The Auditor General was refused to the Kppts. 225

and I got the whole
 2 Books which
 were sent from in
 the 2nd all the
 matter -

20. Feb. - Pleasantly
 keeping - weather
 sitting up.

Mr. Cruden & Greek
 last postcard had
 home boy to day.

23 C. Macnamara
 elected President of
 Medical Faculty.

John Blanche Thurgate
 Opera - "Louisa Miller"

Calcutta

3213
~~1869~~

17

24. July - I finished my
lecture for the session.
"At Home" at Mrs
Spranger.

25. Seasonal
Dinner.

Shedden party at South House
Dined with Mornshel
Arrived early - before
the others went to the house

27. Convocation for degrees
Dined at Kew Gardens
Examination going on
Hand 3. In bed all
day with fever

727

18

3214

1869

4 March, from and
 from all day.

5 - from and from
 6. Rather better but
 still somewhat weak.

7. Better - took a drive
 in evening - saw much
 of very pretty -
 I can remember now
 (1882) that I was very
 ill and from the pulled
 down by this attack
 8th Better - began to
 out a little - Each

Calcutta

3215

19

night there have been
N. winds to cool the air

& slowly getting better.

Had a few superficial
sinks - some with
Bupia - rest of side
of chest with affected

as - a little better

Doing a little work
without N. winds cooled the
air last night

Examination of the

Green as

13 Jackson party at South Home
I did not go but will be by 729

20

3216 ~~1867~~

1869

12. Monday -
to Concord at 9 o'clock
I could not go.

13. I am conducting
examinations - went with
Capt Randall to see
the Prince of Orange - I
had not seen him since
1857 - 12 years ago - he is
fatter & more healthy
than formerly.

I shot the garden -
Melospiza - at Garden Beach
Dined at home with
Bepe - looked at the
new stone bridge!

On the 14th I left - Calcutta for
the expectation to. Permech

730

Liger-shooting trip
to Purneah

1869 3217

21

Notes of a Liger-shooting expedition
to Purneah. from Calcutta in 1869

16th March 1869. Left Calcutta by
9 P.M. train - Bessie. Mr. K. H. M.
Money and St. George Coped the
run from Calcutta to Howrah. I
was in the Steamer. It was a
very close and dirty journey.
After some confusion we. i.e.
F. H. M. and St. George Coped
of money who accompanied us
got into another carriage with
Capt. H. M. M. & C.

It was cooler as soon as we got
out of the station and then we
had some supper. Champagne
Soda water - Sandwiches!

731

After which we put up in
either down the State and
went to bed - I had been
ill and was weak. I suspected
an Opuntia that had been
tasting to some extent - and
did not sleep at first - my
thoughts were too active
and kept me awake. but
I was already beginning
to feel that the change was
doing me good.

Towards morning I felt awake
and found it chilly - we
arrived at Sahit-Sung at
about 6.30 AM next morning
I telegraphed to Borne that
we had arrived so far and

Tiger-shooting trip
to Purnea

3219

23

wrote a hurried note in pencil
we then walked down to the
Dak Bungalow and had a
batta to walk off the Railway
about breakfast and at
10 we cros by the steamer
to Landauli Ghat. -

We had a companion in the
cabin last night who slept
peacefully the whole journey.

17th March. I moved my
tent & Aldridge & E. Money
and I. are going to join
a tiger shooting party in
Purnea. - His coo is here
than in Calcutta. The air
fresh and pleasant in
the morning. but in the

733

24

3220

1869

day the sun is powerful
I am feeling better and
stronger - my appetite
would probably be better
if I had suited being
Cherokee as I lay awake
last night in the train
I had many of the old
recollections of former days
coming back to me - but
the 12 years that have
elapsed since my former
day shooting expeditions
have no doubt made
a change. Breakfasted
and then walked down
to the steamer "Kashifee" -

Liger-shooting trip
to Purneah

3221

25-

We started 10.14 AM. a heavy
wind set in and kept us cool
but kept us back too. The
trip up the river to the Great
Cumbah, on the opposite
side occupied about 3 1/2 hours.
The breeze was pleasant. by
then brought clouds of fine
sand from off the Chittur
(sand banks) which looked
very hot-baking in the
bright sun - and a sort of
mirage and hazy (and)
haze of the heat the
played over them -
at the Great. Mr. C. Huntington
and Mr. Cane & Mr. Dumble
met us, with the September 35

76

3222

1869

and we went on there to
Bahora factory about
1/2 a mile from the hotel
where we sleep tonight.

In the morning we went
out for a walk - saw the
elephants 18. - Looked over
the factory and had the
manufactory indigo
explained to us. - we were
very tired by dinner time
and slept soundly all
night - I and K. and
H. slept in the same room
and were only disturbed
by mutual snoring -
I had a headache

736

Tiger shooting trip
to Purneah

32231

27

from over fatigue - Sun and
wind and perhaps the
cheerful had something to
my lot.

March 18th. We had breakfast
at 7. This morning - The party
consists of Mr C. Shillingford
Mr H. Cane - Mr Gould has the
no doubt - birds & plants.
Stude. & Money and
myself. - We have 19
elephants - some very fine
towers - Stude had a
very fine bull named
Moula Bux - & Money a
fine tiger - Ravi Picked.
I had the most interesting
hunts a small female

737

28

3224

1869

belonging to a Chinaman
(named George Soble), that
I saw said. - the roughness
and most uneasy that
ever rode. - the howling
constantly coming on the
side - and the stinging rain
beating my back. - I
fancy the whole assigned
to me by mistake. Whether
she was behind to have
some more to trouble of
in the aspect -
It was about 8 AM when
we left camp. -
we beat over an extensive
plain near the banks
of the Ganges. hills
and other land. all under

738

Siger-shooting trip 3225
to Pomeah

29

water in the river - but now
quite dry. with very hollow
banks and ravines we
went there - long and
sharp - in these we looked
for beaver. and at about
noon we found one.

After a long heat. he was
shot by Cane and Kordie in
the side of the heat. ^{and to me by C. H. H. H.}

man - Doohe; declared he
had seen the beaver pass close
to my elephant. when they
were crossing through the
river - but I certainly did
not see it. and so I was
at the other side but we they
had killed it. It was a young

730

tigress - 8" 2 long and
very fat - She had recently
eaten a Hog deer - the
remains of which were
found in her stomach
when she was cut open
the same day - I took out the
two mandibular clavicles
for Shillingford - The skin
is to be prepared and
sent Calcutta -
we killed also, a Hog deer
a pig - I shot a partridge and
a duck - I am using
brush loaders for the first
time in my life today.
They certainly are great.
740 unprepared in the old days

Liger-shooting trip 3227.
to Purneah

31

We got to the Lowmex factory at
about 5 P.M. - I had a sholar
an alligator lying on the bank
of a stream. The Barnard,
near the factory - I don't
know if that it - he plunged
into the river and disappeared.
Stedman and I had just been
saying how nice it would
be to have a bath in the
stream. It looked so cool and
nice. - it is within 20 yards
of the factory -

The day was very fine. End of.
- perfectly hot. A fresh breeze
blowing. We did not feel
the sun at all.

We hear some Whistling 741

of tapers from the people of the
factory. Nothing definite, but
no doubt we shall find
some tomorrow -
I know and I have a single
poke tent, my comfortable!

19th we started after breakfast
at 8 AM. with 20 Shepherds
and beat through several small
patches. Where the cover was
very heavy - Report on all
directions of tapers. But nothing
very recent or certain -
The weather was not ~~disagreeable~~
hot. No' there was less
wind than yesterday.
Towards the afternoon it
^{was} cloudy - we got no

Siger-shooting trip 3229
to Purneah

33

tigers this day. - My uncle and
a horse; the horse they
have been disturbed by the burning
of the grass. Much is now on
fire in all directions!

One of the men saw a tree near
a large patch of water
surrounded by mud. In which
fish & alligators swarmed
we saw dozens of the brute
swimming with their noses
just above water - and after
tiffin he beat on again
till about 5 P.M. when he
returned to the tent.

One bag to day consisted of
3 deer. I found some trace
of porcupine and a porcupine

743

we saw one solitary male Buffalo
but he was too far away to be followed
he went into a patch of brush
and made off across an extensive
plain on the other side and
soon was out of sight.
When we got back to the factory
we found one bird letter had
arrived - and some broken
lake ice that E. had written
for. - we also found my the
factory summit in with
cholesterol - and I did what
I could for him - we
went on to another
factory named Davyfore
tomorrow.
we had an addition of two
new specimens to our list
to day - making 20 in all

Liger-shooting trip 3331
to Purneah

857

I rode an elephant of Canees
to Day - The scene very good
but I had no opportunity of trying
him with anything but deer

20th we started after breakfast
at about 8.30 - Cloudy day
cool fresh breeze. On getting up
this morning I knew by the
waiting of the women that the poor
man was quite that the poor
fellow with the cholera was dead
I had been out to see him
again at midnight and
found him worse. - This is
the second case - as a woman
died of it. near our camp
yesterday.

We had a blank day until
4 P.M. after beating out
some very lively *Deers* 745
swamps

we got nothing. until we a
 comparatively small patch
 of Kornee Red jungle. we
 found and killed our best
 finest male tiger I have
 ever seen. — He made a
 good fight. Chasing mine
 and Shillingford's elephants,
 but ^{did} not make his charge good
 and we killed him — 2-1/2 days
 later and Idrine saw him
 first, and wounded him.
 this made him savage
 and sent him at us —
 He measured ten feet
 as he lay dead where he
 fell. — Shortly after this
 we killed a fine boar
 he took a deal of shooting

Siger-shooting trip
to Purneah

3333

37

and just before reaching
Darey-pore - the factory where
we camp - we found and
killed a bull buffalo - I had
him nearly all to myself -
Dombal wounded him in the
shoulder - Sotahack also
hit him slightly: he made off
out of the deep jungle across
the plain - I followed and
overtook him in a deep
muckah full of water and
saw him 4 barrels - He
got out of the water, and up
the steep bank on the other
side - I threw the spear
across with some difficulty
and had him all to myself
in a patchy jungle above

749

the high bank up which
 my stephant sat with some
 difficulty - here I brought
 him to a stand - I had sat
 on the end of bench - a
 pathway. he sat with
 also and changed my
 stephant. the stephant
 was much excited and
 called out 'mai' 'mai'!
 he feared his stephant
 might be injured - I
 asked him once as he
 came at me and he
 fell in the low ground
 below. He both struggled
 and tried to rise. When
 the others came up and

Liger-shooting trip 3335
to Phoenix

39

ried a valley into town. —
we went to visit at Danny
fore factory. It is about 6
miles from Louie that we
left this morning.

The night was quite cold
requiring blankets. The
days would be hot when
not for a beautiful breeze
that blows steadily nearly
all day — we are all very
well. I am much better!
we do not feel the heat,
except in the sun burning
The ground here that once today
is all under water in the
raining season — except at
certain high spots — much
of it remains unmentioned

749

In some bays and other
Coves are found - There are
large tracts of bog grass
and swampy hollows filled
with tall grass - There are the
bodies of beavers and buffalo
sometimes very numerous
but on this occasion it would
seem rather scarce! —

I measured the height
of the arm it was 12 inches
at the wrist - 21 inches
below the elbow in thick
flesh - a frightful engine
of destruction! Indeed as
he lay dead - skinned, on
the ground he looked an
awful monster. One bay
to Kay's ^{one bay -} ^{one bay -} ^{one bay -}
^{one bay -} ^{one bay -} ^{one bay -}
^{one bay -} ^{one bay -} ^{one bay -}

Siger-shooting trip
to Furness

3337

41

Chudcore - Inail, especially
the latter, are very common
a few "bladder" - Horican and
Lule have also been seen
but evidently they are not
common at present (at all least)

Otter and Mijatus are
numerous. The latter in
very pool of water: they
come to the surface, put
their noses and their
side on the least alarm
a few bubbles of air rising
in the spot.

The people have not an un-
healthy appearance, and
my friends tell me that it is
only after October when the
waters rise up that Malorie

751

42

3338

1869

is actual here. But the
people have as yet seen,
mostly low caste. I have
(Dorinda) but no trace of
its influence!

Cholera comes in an epidemic
form usually about this
time of the year - Shillingford
tells me he lost 75 men
in a few days at one of his
factories - The influence
is abroad at present -
as evidenced by the two
cases. Yesterday and Sunday
more alarms. The natives
eat a quantity of vegetables
and fruit and water melons
about this time which may
help to aggravate but cannot

Siger-shooting trip 33, 39
to Purneah

43

Cause the disease -

In the last two days, I have
ridden Cam's elephant Sotab
Puri, and she is very steady
and staunch; she stood the
tiger's charge well, but
suffered a little from the buffets
21st March. Dancy's horse factory

we started this morning
after breakfast at 8.30. and
beat over a good deal of the
same ground as yesterday,
as we received Khubbee of a
hill close to the tree where
we had tiffin yesterday.

Wednesday was cloudy and a
light breeze blowing, enough
to temper the heat. The night
had been quite cold; cold

753

44

3340

1869

enough for blankets. I
was called up at night
by Solakauke. who said
he heard canoe had choked.
It was a false alarm!
Near the hill we found
nothing; but beating on
through a bog near cool
Mukahi we found a large 3^d ty
who showed us much sport;
he doubled repeatedly and
broke through the line.
and ~~was~~ we shot several
shots at him; at last he
broke canoe near the end
of the Mukahi and made
for another shore about
 $\frac{1}{4}$ of a mile off. we followed
him and forming line
we beat him up. he

754

Tiger-shooting trip 33 & R 5
to Purneah

45-

charged through the hill,
we turned and followed, he
doubled several times
before we got him, and
then, not until he had
rather severely bitten a
small head elephant in
the trunk. He was shot
at by all and was ridden
with bullets - G. Kerney
was very close him and
had a capital shot. He
turned out to be a fine
tiger 8-7 long, and
probably not the one that
killed the cow. The number
of which we saw he was
was evidently fasting,
we turned him out of mercy

765

48

3342

1869

The bats we found
empty yesterday -
we had to open under.
The skull was (and noticed)
that the trunk was
covered with the marks
of tiger claws. They were
busy busy cleaning
and sharpening their
claws in the long and
snaky the marks were
so high as to show that
the top standing in
its hind legs has
reached as high as
possible -
we beat through

Siger-shooting trip 3343
to Purneah

47

usual other Oears.

but our luck was not
on the day - I killed
a boar and heard I
got a brace of Chukore
in Khami pastures - as
we turned homeward
at about 5 PM a fine
north wind was blowing
and a heavy rain
falling - I was glad to get
on an overcoat. During
dinner there was a steady
gentle fall of rain but
received my third letter
from Papi and we per-
used it - I would add
that I saw a bulbul

757

48

3344

1869

Yesterday that Hares &
 Snipe are found here
 but at present neither
 are common.
 we have vague knowledge
 of 4 Rhinoceros for
 tomorrow -

one bag to-day was
 one hippo - 8 & 7
 one Bone -
 two children

22nd March. It rained
 and blew hard during
 the night - and in the
 morning the rain detained
 us till after 9. When
 we set off as usual
 after breakfast.

758

Tiger-shooting trip 3345
to Purneah

45
During the night, another
case of Cholera occurred in
one of the backery men.
I gave him medicine. He
appeared to be improving and
we sent him off home in
a cart, with a man to look
after him.

The weather was cool all
day after the rain. We
beat some very likely
places, but found no tiger.
At a place called Indrapore
we got three full grown
buffaloes and a calf -
near a village. We had
lunch - it began to rain.
and we took refuge in

a natural hut. After
tiffin we beat on again
crossed the river Coosey
where Eldridge Muelena
could not climb up
the bank for some time
he was so heavy —
we had some sticks at
alligators on the sand
banks — we beat
some likely looking
places for a hog deer
and pig — and arrived
at the new factory —
Goonah on the banks of
the Coosey. which we
re-crossed at 6.30 PM

Sege shooting trip 3349
to Purneah

51

Got another letter from Before
Found when I got home that
I lost me of the census of
my all stakes!—

One bag to day

Four buffalos

Three horses.

Two deer. (Hoy)

Two Chickens

One wild duck

The ground has been the
same dead level alluvial
plain - under water during
the rains, very sparsely culti-
-vated. and covered here
and there with patches
of heavy mud grass - a
few rather large villages

761

Where the ground is higher
and near the factory
patch of indigo cultivation.
The plant is just above
ground at this season.

There is a bungalow at
Joonah - built on piles
about 400 yds. long! -

23rd March Explored the
Coosay. At the usual hour
of starting and beat we
are immense plain
of grass partly burned,
we saw buffalo, and
some after dark a tiger, but
the grass cover was so
extensive that it got away

Liger-shooting trip
to Purneah

3349

33

We killed a second buffalo
like good sized bulls - the
second charged and the
took a great deal of shooting
before they were killed -

We got three deer and
returned home at 5.30 PM
No letter from Papie but
Shore has me from him
who says all are well.

Day to Day.

Two buffalo bulls

Three hog deer

Two children -

24th March - went out as
usual and beat me several
skins - In the afternoon
a recent kill? the ~~fox~~

763

34

3350

1869

had carried off a buffalo
 calf - and had struck
 down the mother, we
 rushed, wounded and
 looking very dejected.
 We found the tiger here
 but turned out. I
 buffalos from a heavy
 mud cone, but he did
 not fire at them. —
 one hole commenced
 after this - we killed a
 fine tiger in the deer
 where the charged out of a
 deer. I saw her a ball in
 the neck - which killed her
 once. several other shots
 were fired at her - this was
 at 12.40.

764

Tiger-shooting trip 3351
to Purnea

53-

Page 5. we then went to another deer
and found another tiger.
which crept into the one we
had left. we followed and
killed her after the same sort
chase!—

we then crept the Congo river
the main stream. where we
crept it the other way and
after a little beat in the same
swamp where we killed the
H. buffalos. — a tiger was said
to be there but we could not
find it.

we beat on and at 1/4 past
6: by moonlight, after a
heavy beat we killed a
third tiger in one of the
places we had beaten a
few days ago!

Page 6. We back to Darypore at 2 PM

765

found letters from home
all well. - The day had
been hot but tempered by a
cool westerly breeze.

one bag to-day,

three tigers

one horn

from chikore

one mail -

25th March - Started at
9 am - Came out very early.
Beat back towards Bohre
leaving Jurnie on the left,
he went over much of the
old ground. And, beat out
several Dhars -

In the Dhar where we killed
one third tiger, we found
an enormous tiger, he
apt-quietly up to the bed,
the shepherds giving very little
sign

Tiger-shooting trip 3353
to Purneah

59

until near the end of the
Swamp when say he must
break cover or double he changed
the line and put two steps back
to right; we turned and followed
him sharp and in the
middle of the swamp in the
bushes but we caught him
and he fell and died with
bullets. - he measured him
where he lay. he was ten
feet eight inches (10' 8") as
he lay dead: he is said to be
the mate of the tiger we
killed here a few days ago.
This was the same tiger
I had known that the
man a large. There is no
mistake about his size. I
measured him myself

767

56

3354

1869

It took a long time to pack
to pack him, he was so
heavy! And three fell
off the elephant back
before he was secured.
The vikays and others
in the neighborhood. Could
flocking round him to
see the dead enemy.
It was curious to see how
they stood on the edge
of the swamp. looking on
what he was hunting
the type - that at any
moment he might make
out among them -
They do not seem to bear
tigers here in the boat.
Cows are so numerous
and so easily killed

768

Sejer-shooting trip
to Wacah

3355

Sage-shooting trip 3355
to *W. & A.*

But men are seldom or
never trusted —
we got back to Bahora at
6.30 and found Cycentia
letter dated 23—all well,
I killed a boar and a
few partridges were taken,
but we shot chiefly at the tiger
and only some escaped
Bag to Kay—

one half - 10" 8

One Book -

some Chinese parkies

me. Arthur

In reciprocity the Burundian
Steam, the Elephant & the
a Whissom. and slender
Mucknah had great difficulty
in sitting out - While the only
real Whissom (Gnaphalium) the

769

we have not met with
 26th we went out this
 morning to the East of the
 Prairie Road and shot
 up a fine herd of Buffaloes
 and a Butch and had
 long shots at them; we
 also had a few shots at
 deer and porcupine -

But a hot and dusty
 wind set in and we
 were obliged to go back to
 the bunkers - and so
 our expedition came to
 an end -

We went and blew hard
 all day. so hard that
 we could not go out till
 the evening and then went out
 & the 40 musket balls bagged 40 head

Tiger shooting trip to Purneah 3359

61

The little birds were very numerous
and he made a capital bag
as long as he could see to shoot
it was nearly dark when we
began -

Next morning 27th we went to
board the steamer at Chagol
at 6 AM. Reached Sahibganj
at 8 AM and left by Calcutta
by 9 AM. a heavy north
wester between Burdwan and
Pardoolah. Reached Howrah
about 11 PM. where we
found rope and the Khore
working for us - we have
each brought back two tiger
skins - I have the first big
tiger - and the tiger. The first
of the three skins are large 77

62

3358

1869

my health is improved
and feel strong.

I was all well at home.

We left Lulakka at 11¹⁵ AM Sept 10th
and returned at 2¹⁵ PM Sept 11th

We were shooting 9 deer
and have killed

Deer - 2

Geese - 5 = 7 deer

Buffaloes - 7

Bears - 8

Deer - 9

Some Housen. Black. Hair.
Duck. Quail.

We shot during weekdays -

The weather was pleasant all
the time except the last day

The only time temp. was the other

77°.

Tiger shooting
trip to Purneah

Daily bag, 3359

68

March 18th. Tigers 1 = 842

Boar 1

Hoy deer 1

Chukra - 2

Duck - 1

Total 6

March 19

Hoy deer 3

Chukra 2

Floricam 1

Total 6

March 20

Tiger - 1 = 10 feet

Buffalo - 1

Boar - 1

Total 3

March 21

Tiger - 1 = 847

Boar - 1

Chukra 2

Total 4

March 22

Buffalo - 4

Hoy deer - 2

Boar - 3

Chukra - 2

Duck - 1

Total 12

March 23rd

Tiger - 3 = 950

Boar - 1

Chukra - 4

Duck - 1

Total 9

March 23rd

Buffalo - 2

Hoy deer - 3

Chukra - 2 = 7 total

773

64

3360

1869

Mend 25th

Tiger 1 = 10.8

Bom - 1

Curlew 1

Chukore 2

Total 5Mend 26th

Chukore - 1

Quail - 40

Total = 41

Total head of game killed
including Tiger, Buffalo
and Quail — 93

Hodridge

Fryer

G. Mowen

C. Shattuck

C. A. C.

Dr. Dumbal

Souldkewee.

} and 20 Elephants

It is remarkable that of seven tigers
killed five should be females.
And the size of the tiger is relatively
10.8 and 10 feet —

Fryer

774

Calcutta

3361
1869

65

28 March Easter Sunday

Hospital and visits as usual
much work. Could not go to
Hospital. ? church

3 April. Dr Green has been
succeeded by Dr J. Murray as
head of the Medical Dept.

5 - Examination of remanence
the ducts still in progress
weather very hot.

9. Mr Woodroffe gave me
a diamond ring.

16. Exhausted & w. pale and
chill all day.

17. Dr Keble D.I.G. from
Dacca, arrived at my
house unwell and
in a dying state I had

not know him before
He was brought in by
parker a kind of boy letter
and I found him in the
parker's living room
coming in from a house
with the Bishop - he told
him in and he said
we could go for him

19 April Dr. Keats
died in my house the
morning at 9-30 AM
He was buried on the
1st of May at 5 PM
same day at Abingdon
I never heard any explanation
of how he had been so
neglected and left at
my house. It was

Calcutta

3363

67

fortunate he did not die
on the road!

20 Examinations still
in progress. Miss Melrose
dined with us.

Private case of operation
for strangulated hernia
on a baboo: —
see the Edinburgh frequently.

27 - Finished my class
examinations -
went to see the woodruff
and the Deccan
Private case of operation
for stone at Khowanpore
on the 20th of June
Guan Bepie and Mrs. H. H. H.
Lagu Claw Bracelets - Purneah
Tegor 777

66

~~1868~~
336

1869

5 May. I find that
I received Rs 1450 in
fees today.
The Elders have
written.

6 - making out a
list of my services
according to order!

8 - Distribution of prizes
at Medical College

I went with H. Cochrane
to see the Lord Mayor at
Fingra.

11 - Rode in a cab
Coke - Co.

12. News from home says
that my dear Father is
very ill.

778

Calcutta 3365-1869

69

13 May Elchudge and I
sent out a party of
cups to Shillingham and
came as soon as your
hunting expedition on
Parment.

14 Hot night. Slept in
the bedroom all night.
Fever in consequence

15 Work as usual. Went
with H. Cockrell ~~to the~~
and Mr Clarke the surgeon
to see the salt water tubs
in reference to the disease
& cure. - Another night
return of fever to day.

16 - Some rain to day.
N. E. gale - heavy rain & night

779

May 19. By letter from
home I had the sad news
of my dear Father's death
on the 20th April at 4
am. I am cannot tell
great sorrow and was
devotedly attached to him
as I had been to my dear
mother - He had lately
become very infirm
and ever since my
dear mother's death
had failed. I never
saw parents more
loved by their children
two of whom Robert and
Richard had preceded
them. My Father was born

Calcutta

3367 1869

71

about 82 years of age.

20. wrote to the Governor
lately, excepting to a common
jury's verdict. but I have
no note of the details.

21. My friend Mrs
Rembold had a child
last night.

22 Had a new water
man on trial today

24. Quaker in the
Hall at Govt House
It is customary and the
dance was in the great
hall of May.

was successful May with
Mr ^{Barker} ~~Blair~~ my ill. 781

72

3368 ~~1868~~

1869

25 - all night and
nearly all day with
Mr Berners. poor
thing she died at 8:30
P.M. of exhaustion and
^{small} hemorrhage a stroke with
of her child. - Her
decease was intensely
hot -

27 - Miss Shelling had
a nightingale very peculiarly
present spending the
day with us -

31. Paid 400 in paper
income tax in paper
fraction income

3 June Mr Wood of Bank
of Bengal died of
inflammation of the
much work as usual

782

Calcutta

3369
~~1869~~

13

5 June - Wine Snake exports
sent at 10 o'clock -

8 N.E. storm and rain
fell to day.

9. It has been blowing
another Cyclone all day
began in N.E. last night
N.W. at 2 P.M. and turned
by degrees to S.W. - I do not
know what damage has
been done. As I have not
been able to go out, being
unwell with Colic and
dysentery - But if
was not so severe as the
former Cyclones. —

10. Weather very sultry
when riding very much
very troublesome. irritated
by flies. very bad!

783

11 home Mrs Butchiffers
 sweeper bitten by a mad
 dog. I cut out the
 bitten place - but nothing
 came - Hunter has not
 written to know

12 weather dreadfully
 - pretty - St Andrews and
 C. Shillingsford and
 with us

13 - Lunch at St Andrews
 Shillingsford & mine

14. I am feeling the
 heat very much - my
 work is very hard also

15. Gave very interesting
 lecture. need lesson at
 College - I wrote some

Calcutta

3371

75

my brother between at
home could try & help
with all the work I have
in addition!

Elbridge gave me a letter
about matches for my
the tiger & one late trip
D.B. - saw the game a very
good opening address at the
College on the 15th June

19 - have snake specimens
I see many of the Elders
and they walk with us
at the bank and across
the head of the river with
us.

23. Rain today.

Dined at the Bishop's 785
Shubhaya and a Burmese
Came today to me. 4th Lecture

76

E 3372 ~~1869~~

1869

24 The rains seem now
to have set in

25 - Detained by a council
meeting at 11.20

5th Lecture

- Spoken with us

26 Heavy rain. Mr
Phears' child very ill
Received my "Star of

India" badge to day.

Heard of Mr F Turner
(Mr Burnes) clerk to day.

27 Received the Queen's
letter of appl to "Star of India"
and from the Secretary of
the order

In Phears' child better

786

Calcutta

~~1869~~ 3393

77

28 June. Letter from the
pt. Leg to Vicary asking for
information about the
Calcutta hospitals.

29 - wrote to pt. Leg. about the
at me.

5 July. Poor Mr. J. P. Norman
fell on getting out of his
carriage and had a bad
commuted fracture of
thoracic joint.

7 Very hard work since
at Ballysore - Banack put
to see Mr. Gray - helped to work
and to write.

9 Capt. Bingham had a
bad fall - he had been up when
walking near Madan with the 5th Regt.

78

10th July. meeting of Snake
to elect James Probert
McConnell M. A. of 10 votes
weathering well.
I am continuing my
snake experiments

14. Hospital visit and
lecture [12] as usual
And an inkstand
from the friends of
John Galtie. Reflexes
dead - I saw him once
some ^{last year} ago in the Inst.

17. Work as usual. Took
Prep and the Glouster
to see a fine group - stopped
tear and light fighting - at
Asiatic Society - Snake Expts.
Continued

78

Calcutta

3375
~~1889~~

79

- 22 July. Operated for strangulated
hernia - 8 PM. - Poor little
Macpherson died at 4 PM
of Cardiac rupture. He had
lost his head. We put Kapp
before - —

27 Ball at a Money
in Charinghouse! —

29 Dr Chever and I went
to Miss Bowser's wedding
in the 2nd Church (Macpherson
of Annapolis Street)

31 - Snake experiment.

2 Aug - walked with
Mr. H. H. - St. George
Lecture 20 to Kay

5 Aug 14 Shaw B. B. & B. B. B.
789

40

3376
~~1869~~

1869

7 Aug. - weather fine
but hot - have made
experiments.
Dined at Skidmore

10 Lecture 23 - Muggy
weather - good account of
the boys from home -

13th - Dined in the Int.
with the "Cameronians"

14. have made experiments.
Walked across headland
with Mr Skidmore

16 Dined with the Cranks
at Ballysney!

790

Calcutta

~~1849~~
³³³⁷

81

25 August - Drove to Banachpore
to see the fountain of St. Peter
the well just before I got there
At home at Markby's.

27 Operated for steam-pulverized
heroin this morning.

28 More snake reports.

30 Mr. Oker - a grateful
patient - met me at school
yesterday.

31 Bad news from poor Mr.
Dunlop -

Conversing at Dr. Chene's
I went with Mr. Eldridge
Lecture 31 to-day -

791

Calcutta

~~3389~~
~~1889~~

83

Sept 9 - Heavy rain again last night. After raining - Street, thought. I did see Elmer driving -

At Home at the Dockwell

15 - Had the external iliac artery in a Nephro-Drum of Anemum. + successful

Lecture 38 -

Repre. Nellie & I went to see new Column presented to the 22 Regt. I. - at Pinespishat located the Church & built.

17 usual work - Sully & Co. in one very loud peal of thunder, lightning struck 18 Park St and killed an Assistant
Lecture 39 -

793

84

~~1869~~
3389

1869

Sept 18. more snake reports.
The D. Bruecklin had a
daughter. at 8.30 PM.

19 - Dear Rufus 35 birth
day. - Drove with two -
weather fine. but hot.

20 Betas birth day 23 years
old. - Report that the
"Carnegie" is lost.!

21 Lecture 40.
Mail came but brought
no letters from home.

22 Removed a large
tumour from the arm

23 Chivers and I went to
Aljona to see to the
a case of copying!

794

Calcutta

3381
~~1869~~

85

Sept 24. The faculty
the Albert Insurance has
much increased ^{work} ~~work~~
for the Standard, of which
I have for some time been
examining Physician

25th Operated for lithotomy
this morning - we often
do our very best and cost.
Experiments on snake bite

27 Remained a in the morning
in a Natural day!

Mr Phillips, who he left.
Am. College practice!

28 Left Lecture 43 -

Snake experiments
walked with the H. H. H. 795

80

3382
~~1869~~

1869

29 Sept

Telegraph says that P.O. 82
"Carnatic" is lost in the Red
Sea 26 persons drowned
mail & cargo lost. —

Oct. 4 Signed the
funeral entry —

Oct 5 There has been
a very high & dangerous
high tide predicted to-
day. It was to inundate
Calcutta — but nothing
unusual has happened
None to day with the lesser
monstrous.

Oct 6 Lecture 46 —

796

Calcutta

~~1869~~ 3353

87

7 October. A Cyclone has
passed us we got only the
outer edge of it. - during the
night -

8th - Hobbes & Gale all night
wrote as usual.

9. The Gipsy - a Swiss. bride
X heavily bedf. full price &
higgz. -

10 Oct 19 years in India
today. - with the Indian
service extra year. I complete
20 years service.

11 The S. V. is ill of jaundice
a bad symptom in me 799
accepted

88

3354 1869

1869

like this — The wind helped
skinned the same way

13 - Mr de Carhato child
died this morning —
went on board the Separa-
tion Steamer at 10 AM,
saw how the river
took the ship & after
Rocks in tow. — at
Anchor all night. — 2
miles below Brance
Smalls. —

14 - Started early in
morning. After dark
came in with the
"Land" Steamer. When

798

Calcutta

3385
~~1869~~

89

X¹⁰³ We anchored at Fulcher's
point - The Engineer-
minded, were obliged to
return to Calcutta. So I
lost my proposed trip to
the Sandheads -

15 Hospital and visit as
usual - weather more
settled - ^{Dring} ~~Dring~~ with the
Huddles. Dined at home

17th went on board the
"Challenger" tug - with
R. Stewart, intending to
the Sandheads. But for some
reason we could not go.
So we came home again
Dined at home as usual

799

3386 ~~1869~~

1869

90
 Oct 18th. Stewart and I
 went on board the St. Henderson
 at 10-30 - heavy rain at
 the time - we went down
 the river and anchored
 off Snyor light house at
 7-30 P.M. - about 95 miles -
 we up anchor and
 steamed out to the Sandhead
 at mid-night - and took
 up a ship, 5 tons, the
 "Camperdown" at day-
 -light - we towed her into
 Snyor Road, by 4 P.M.
 of 19th fine weather
 we lay there all night

Calcutta

1869 3387

91

and I slept on deck with
the tanger haps. gleaming
in my face.

20th Dotted up anchor
and under weigh in the
morning at 7 am. Got
up to Budge Budge about
6 PM. too late to tow the
ship into Calcutta against
a strong tide - But we
tote the steamer up and
we got home about 8 PM
and found all well
Heavy rain in afternoon
but none all the while
in the night - These things

801

92 ¹⁸⁶⁹
3368 1869
the Sandheads - which
means sea air for a few
days. It may be on
some are very beneficial,
and I have thought that
what Calcutta people
would do without
them - The high
Himalayas in Court.
They to the contrary
is a great deal of the
are allowed to take
papers during the
trips in the public
are unfrequently referred
to the owners for the
purpose.

Calcutta

3389
~~1869~~

93

28th October - Dear Bepie gave
birth to a Son her eighth child
at 10 to 4 am - Dr Partidge
and Mrs Roberts were with
her. She had a very easy
time of it -
weather beautiful.

29 Dear Bepie and the
boy doing well.
Lecture 50
done with the

31 Sunday Dear Bepie - the
boy doing well. I did not
go to Church, but stayed at
home and read to her.
Beautiful weather.

2. Nov. Ann began - Succession

803

94

3390 ~~1869~~

1869

Nov 3. - all doing well.
I removed the upper jaw
this morning -
Dr. Day's child staying
with us.

4. - Mr. Schude's hair
off again (some before)
but is better
Sam Be pie is much
better.

5th Nov. Mr R. Stewart
had a boy at 12.30
noon. - His was Frank
very big & reddish
head (in 1882)

Calcutta

~~1869~~
3391

95

7th all very 3 arrivals
- doing well
The Durand have
arrived and dine with
us.

9th all doing well.
Thursday Nov 2. 10th wedding
day. The wedding
got made and presented
her with a solid tin
bracelet.

10th The Sir Samuel
arrived last night. —
Spoke to the Sir & Mrs.
about Cutcliffe &c.
Dinner - Northampton

96

3392 ~~1869~~

1869

and about making the
 I rem of the other
 a of his: General! -

12 - work as usual.
 weather beautiful.

Dear Bessie out up.
 for the first time to
 day!

14 many of my
 similar patients come
 back -

much work.

15 - Dear Bessie took her
 first drive - spoke to
 Arthur M. by about
 Penn & the same 24 at home
 donations & the distribution

866

Calcutta

3393
7869

97

16 No^r Mr Deane & of
'60th and Montagu (St. Marks)
75 Lancs came to stay with
us - Lecture 54 -

18 Banckpore to see
Dr Peckett in A.L.
Mr. S. J. Ingham had a
boy 4 to 5 Mks.

Lecture 55
Dear Bepie not quite so
well! -

20. Dear Bepie has been
laid up with the measles
in formal fever.

Mr Shitney came back
to Calcutta today - from
W. County. (with 30)
Mr H. P. and went to H. P. and

58

3394
~~1864~~

1869

21. Dear Pepsie letter.
Starting dinner in the

23^d. Lecture 57. —
Dear Pepsie up again
Dine at home and
Open of "Newcastle"
dine with us
Beautiful weather.

24 - Month keeps
pleasant here
up country.

H.R. H. Dudley Edwards
is about to arrive
here and with the S.

"Galatia" - nearly
in own Hall when
any time now

80808

Calcutta

³³⁹⁵
~~1869~~

89

X 29 Ball at Subarnoo
Shobh's last day at home
with dear Papi. She is
better. Her nurse left her
5 day —

30 Lecture 59 5 day.

3^o Dec Dear Papi home
at home — walked with
her Gladiolus who is well
again! —

6 Dec I am 45 years old
today. — Hospital and
with as usual — feeling
cold and tired. Ordered
velvet coat deep blue fancy
ball at Govt House
Dine at home.

809

100

3396
~~1869~~

1869

8 Dr. and Napier and
 Sir S. Fitzgerald arrived
 here. from Madras.
 my practical lectures
 are now going on.
 Poor H. Collier died of
 consumption.

12 Had Dr. Price and
 Miss Price Americans
 here and then at the
 Eldridge and Duff.
 he is Editor of New York
 Observer.

14 Work & lectures
 usual. Mr. Stirling
 and Mr. Eldridge here
 and go to Opera with
 us

Calcutta

~~1847~~ 3397

101

Dec 15 My old friend ally
Nudej's son broke his arm

16 Dec Our boy christened to day
He drink Sennas Striding.
Sons father. Fred H. H. H.
Son to Sennas. Sennas H. H.
H. H. H. H. H. H. H. H. H.

17 Ball at Goul House
last night.

18 Hospital and visit
as usual. Duties of
night at College. - Open
Robert to Diabla. - Meeting
old friend Col: Dalg with
Seymour Blake.

811

20 Dec. met Sir Nisde
Chamberlain for the first
time.

21 Called on Governor
of Madras and Bombay.

22 - St. Nick - the Duke of
Sutherland arrived in
Calcutta today - and a
grand reception -
Came and the King and Queen
at the Standard as the
col.

23. Great festivities and
Grand Illumination of the
City which looked beautiful
I had been before to see
all. Had hardly come
in when I was summoned to

Calcutta

1865 3399

103

a young Mr Mc Donald who
had cut his throat in the
front room of a boarding
house Dr Payne was with
him. but it was too late
he had fled to death it
was very sad. — I lived
all the morning too —
the Stufers, lived with
and ~~was~~ went to a dinner
at Lord House ~~on the evening~~
after dinner!

About the time a boy was
sent for to see her husband
Child Mary Ann of ill

24 Drawing room Dear Bessie
not well enough to go.

25 Hospital & 2 notes as usual
Dinner party - Elsie - Stirling & others

summy pretty & near
present came to us -

27. Work as usual - was called
out at night to see what York
18th to Epping - with Sir
Said Royal of Ulster - Kipper
- whole - other - Grand Process
for the Duke. - Dined at home
Ball at Schaefer -

28. Tote at Summank last
night - I and Seamus picked
up a man - Johnson - who
a lady broken by - took him to
Hospital - Summank known
presented an address to the
Duke at his House - Concert
at his House -

29. Chapter of Study here at
Maudsley I applied as a Companion
The Duke invited as S. S. J.

Calcutta

3401
~~1869~~

105

It was a most singular
display of uniforms
and robes - I rode away
the three Europeans
just in front of Sir H.
Durand - Sir R. Duple
Ringsby in full uniform
I have described a similar
ceremony on the same
site and with all the
like of those in my
journal with the Red Badge
of Loche. I need not
more detail now.

Three were ball of Sir
R. Duple. The weather
beautiful 15

188

31 Dec

3402

~~1869~~

1869

Hospital and out
 as usual - Underneath
 and all these features
 Grand fancy ball at
 Gul House - I was
 there in black velvet
 Court dress - very
 House Susan Sanders
 was there in extraordinary
 a full midnight
 I was called out to
 a bad railway
 accident at the
 Hospital I went off
 but as I was taking

816

Calcutta 3403 ~~1869~~

107

Samuel with me
and we that entire
be manipulated &
poor fellows came
and removed the
scapula. & part of
the other hand. We
died shortly after of
Horse. — I ended
1869. a strange
couple of feelings
as may be supposed
the nose & tail
and external &
shape of all the
common feathers
in Royal & in the 817

one hand - ^{almost} the dying
child - the many
sick - the poor & madd
and the crushed.

Each day near. The
Surgery & the
nursing - in a few
columns there was
no more to change
on the other side
the fact of its being
probable that I should
be asked to take
care of the Duke in
his coming hours
& the anxiety about
providing for my work
It made a terrible trial!

Calcutta

3405
~~1869~~

109

This had been an eventful
year. my work had
increased and with it
my income though not to
a very large extent.
I had among other
things been in the Viceroy's
staff and I liked Lord
May much. I saw
a good deal of him
and he used to consult
me a good deal on
all matters concerning
my office or that

819

subject which appeared
to it - I wrote several
memoranda for him
about Anaplasts in
their improvement -
and that he had not
been thwarted by
the U. S. Government
of economy - which
well, as they always
are - applied my report
to the Medical Service
and its institutions

Calcutta

3407

111

much would have
been done and we
must not only should
have had a good
Medical College and
Hospital —

I was sorry to take leave
of Mr John Lawrence
we had here a very
good friend. And
he and all his family
had recently been
under my care.

I got the story of his life
this year. And completed

112

3408

1869

my 19 years of service
on 29 June. —

My dear Father
had died on the
20th April. I regretted
that the story
had not
come during his
life, as I know I
could have pleased
him. It was a sad
day and trial to me
that I could not be
with him at the time

822

Calcutta

3409
~~1869~~

113

But it was quite impossible
for me to get away.

but I know that I heard
my dear Mother knew
and were comforted
by the thought that all
these children loved
them dearly to the last!

In March I had a
stroke of fate of pain
and confusion of the
right hand. which
prevented me from
and rendered my hand

823

Look Opposite - Her
 Change to Puncat,
 did me good. - no
 one knows my depths
 in being in the hands
 again and among
 the type. does not
 all this, to me, some
 something and
 associations. -

let them 2 types
 2 Buffalo. - what
 of Dec - just a small
 game - and I could
 back better
 one right the other two

Calcutta

3411

115

born in the 25th Oct
and my dear Refuse
wrote well his story
Marche & the year
bought the Duke of
St Albans and then
my acquaintance
with the Royal family
began. The situation
was at length as his
history proper!

I had that during 1869
I made 1/2 p. month. 55817
I added 7th. Rs 1339 - being
Rs 54478 - or a monthly
average of Rs 4539. $\frac{10}{12}$
say. Rs 4540. (monthly average deduced
being Rs 1117. 825)

17th 1869

3412

Calcutta

my receipts stood thus

Cash pay Rs 1150

Myself Rupees 400

Amoy Pt. practice 4540

Rs: 6090

Deduct funds

120

Rs: 5970

Actually received

This was a large amount
and I doubt if much
more would be returned.

Not having seen the
return of other I can only
speak from prep. —

If I could only have continued
but he will be seen in

the sequel my expedition
with the Duke of Edinburgh
and a number of other healthy

entertained in the finally stopped by people

my income during the year was

Rs: 72640

after all deductions

1870

3413
1870

Calcutta

Jan 1. Began the year
with the usual work at
Hospitals. wrote to friends
etc. Had a letter from
Major Owen Burne asking
me on the part of the
Regent to accompany the
Duke of Edinburgh when
he visits through India.
in Medical charge of
him & his staff. - This I
accepted. I dined with
the Nobles. They were
a great party. and I
saw much of her at
this time!

2

3414 ~~1870~~

1870

Jan 2^d. Hospital is
 back as usual. The
 poor fellow who had
 his leg broken at the
 gate at the Stone Tanks
 I was obliged to amputate
 this morning. —

Calcutta were very
 gay about this time
 the Royal Durbars
 Santa M. & Salazar
 and his officers all
 constituted to cause
 much grief. making
 before hospitalizing.

828

Calcutta

3415

3

my work was
hard - and I had now to
make preparations for
going away - and arrangements
for my work to be
carried on during my
absence - about then
all my friends and
colleagues were very
kind - Happily I was
on good terms with all -
and all were willing
to be useful to me.
I had some things to
set. and among

829

4

3416

1870

then a second time by
my mail Victorien
would hardly be
sufficient to carry
me. though all the
are likely to have to
do I find a box my
guns and sticks
an arrangement to
prepare - at hand
and a portable
medicine chest. -
some surgical apparatus
in case I need
during my stay
wintering.

Calcutta

³⁴¹⁷
~~1870~~

5-

Jan 3rd: usual work
amputated Mr. Humphreys,
finger. - weather beautiful
dine at home.

'At Home' at the Bishop's.

4th - usual routine.
Rode with Mr. Shering

5th: visited the Hospital
with the Duke of Edinburgh
showed Mr. H. all that
was to be seen. At 3-15 PM -
weather fine. - I keep
renew acquaintance
with the suite as well as
H. H. - Tent of very two
houses. Victoria & an Arab

831

3429

3418 #870

with the Duke's house
to breakfast.

6 Jan. very busy all
day - making arrangements
for starting tomorrow
visited many of my
friends - went to the
Hospital - saw Nurse
at Girl House about
the Hospital. and made
suggestions I had made
by letter - good day
The weather beautiful
but cold -
we leave by train
for Bourne at 8.30
tomorrow

Have arranged
my journey
for Duke

832

3429

La 7

THE

DUKE OF EDINBURGH IN INDIA.

1869-70.

Chelms
in his
reached
all on
the
and

wake
to as
they
will

tenets
with
y for
as the
Rohf

833

867

3420

CAPTAIN H.R.H. THE DUKE OF EDINBURGH, K.G.,
R.N., &c., &c., &c.

The Suite:

MAJOR-GENERAL SIR NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN, K.C.B., K.C.S.I.
LIEUT. LORD C. BERESFORD, E.N.
COL. SIR SEYMOUR BLANE, BART.
COL. PROBYN, C.B., V.C.
COL. FRASER, C.B., V.C.
HON. E. YORKE, *Equerry*.
LIEUT. A. HAIG, R.E., *Equerry*.
DR. FAYRER, C.S.I., B.M. SERVICE.
DR. WATSON, STAFF SURGEON R.N., H.M.S. "GALATEA."
CAPT. J. CLERK.
M. CHEVALIER, *Artist*.

COL. REILLY, R.A., C.B.
CAPT. BRADFORD, *Central Indian Horse*.

His Royal Highness the Duke of Edinburgh visited Calcutta in December, 1869, and January, 1870.

The Viceroy, Lord Mayo, deeming it important that an Indian medical officer, acquainted with the country, its language, climate and diseases, should accompany His Royal Highness during his travels and tiger hunting in India, deputed me to perform this duty, and the following are some notes made during the expedition. They are very brief and imperfect, but will preserve some account of the places visited, and of the most interesting incidents of the journey.

832 434

THE
DUKE OF EDINBURGH IN INDIA.

THE Duke left Calcutta early on the morning of the 7th January, 1870; on arriving at Burdwan at 10.15 a.m., was received by the Rajah and the Civil Officers of the Station, and after breakfast and a rest of two hours, went on to Nulhattee, and thence, by special train, to Azimgunge, where Mr. Buckle, the Governor-General's Agent, and Mr. Hankey, the Magistrate, were in attendance. After crossing the Bhagirutty, drove in to camp at Dewan Serai, 11 miles from Azimgunge and 26 from Moorshedabad, and arrived in time for dinner. The camp was pitched near the road-side, in an open space surrounded by trees. It consisted of a street of double-poled tents with a large dinner tent and shahmianah, in front of which, and for the first time in India, the Royal Standard floated over the camp of a shikar party. The baggage did not arrive till midnight, so all had to rough it for a few hours, but having slept soundly after it came, we were ready in the morning to take the field under the guidance of Major Mylne and some other members of the Tent Club, who were encamped close by.

After breakfast on Saturday, the party set out with a line of 28 elephants; some were mounted and carried spears, others preferred to see the sport from elephants. The Duke rode an Arab that promised well, although untried, to take his rider up to a pig. The horses generally were new, and like their riders, unused to pig-sticking, but being well-bred Arabs gave reasonable promise of sport.

The beat commenced almost immediately after leaving camp, and lay over level ground, covered here and there with patches of urhur (dhal), gram, linseed, or with more extensive reaches of grass so long that it reached to the horses' girths. An occasional village with surrounding jungle of mango, tamarind, bhair, and other trees, varied the scene. There were nineteen riders, besides those on the elephants, and they were divided into parties, with instructions to confine their attention to the particular pigs that the chances of the day might send in their direction. After beating in line for about an hour-and-a-half—during which time there was more than one false alarm—a/c boar was turned out of the long grass, and made off at his best speed in the direction of the nearest village, which lay just on the outskirts of

Chelms
in his
reached
the one
latter
and

work
to as
they
will

twenty
with
y for
be the
Rohy

the plain, where he no doubt expected to find safety, and a shelter he was doomed not to reach. He was first seen from the elephants, for from those on horseback he was concealed by the long grass, and the signal being given, he was soon followed by several spears. He had almost attained the shelter of the trees when he received the first spear from Mr. A. Hills, and so well was it directed that he rolled completely over. He was up again at once, and shaking out the spear, made a charge at the nearest horse, when he was transfixed through and through by Colonel Probyn's long Bombay spear, three feet of which appeared on his other side. A few more well-directed thrusts finished his career.

Soon after tiffin in a mango tope, the line was again in motion, and before evening, after more than one run in the long grass, two more good boars fell; one to the spear of Major Trevor and the other to that of the Duke. The ground, though level, was somewhat treacherous, as the long grass concealed certain blind ditches, in which more than one rider came to grief. Several falls occurred—the Duke had two; but no one was hurt, and the hunt went merrily on, till the evening, when, at the death of the last pig, a sad accident occurred, which threw a cloud over all. A gallant little Arab of Lord M. Beresford's got one of his hind feet into a hole, and snapped the leg just above the pastern joint. Even after this he tried to go, and when pulled up the fractured bones protruded through an extensive wound; the foot looked as though attached only by a portion of the skin. As to save him was impossible, he was shot through the head to spare him further suffering, and he fell dead without a struggle, on the ground where he had behaved so well.

The party, including several of the Tent Club, returned to dinner at 7 p.m., and afterwards sat by a blazing wood fire in front of the camp, talking over the events of the day. Before starting Mr. Buckle had introduced the Nawab Nazim's two sons and son-in-law. A third son of the Nawab had accompanied the party throughout the day, and rode well to the front. Sunday, the 9th, was spent in camp. The camp moves on Tuesday.

Monday, January 10th, 1870, Camp, Dewan Serai.—Breakfast this morning in the Nizamut Camp, where the Duke was received by two sons and a son-in-law of the Nawab Nizam, Mr. Buckle, the G. G.'s Agent, and other Civil Officers of Berhampore, with several members of the Tent Club. After breakfast, the horses and elephants being ready, the party, formed as on Saturday, with one or two exceptions, took the field. The beat was over similar ground to that of Saturday, but in the opposite direction.

For the first two hours only a few hares or an occasional sow were seen; these (not being the game sought for) were allowed to pass.

At length a moderate-sized boar was started near a village; he gave a good run for a short distance, and received the first spear from Probyn. Turning sharply, he charged, broke through the line of elephants, and finally escaped—though wounded—into some dense bamboo jungle and deep ravines near the village. As he could not be dislodged the line reformed, and proceeded in quest of other game.

During the afternoon two boars were killed. The first spears fell to the Duke and to Mr. A. Hills, several of the party also being in at the death of each boar; both gave good sport before they fell. A rather long ride brought the party home to camp at 6 p.m. We move to Turtipore at 6 p.m. to-morrow.

Q

11th January, 1870.—Moved to-day to Turtipore, in the Malda District. The Duke and Sir N. Chamberlain drove, the other members of the suite rode as far as Kumera ke Serai, where breakfast had been prepared. After a short delay we crossed the Ganges in boats, and rode across the chur (sand bank) to Turtipore, where the camp, now reduced in size, was pitched. Mr. Lewis, the Magistrate, Messrs. Campbell, Cumming and Savi were there. In the afternoon the Duke, accompanied by some of the suite, went out in howdahs a short distance from camp. A few snipe were shot. To-morrow tigers may be expected.

The weather is beautiful, rather hot in the middle of the day, but a fresh northerly breeze made the march exceedingly agreeable. All are in excellent health. Up to the present time there has been no sickness. The sanitary arrangements and management of the camp, and the beautiful weather, are such as to obviate any tendency to disease, and there is every reason to hope that the campaign in Malda may be fortunate. The next few days, we trust, may bring some good sport.

January 12th.—Started after breakfast, and rode about eight miles; found 30 elephants waiting at the village of Dobri. Here they proceeded to beat the extensive nul and putial jungle of Serajpore. After beating for some time, a young tigress was turned out. She made a brave charge down the line, but could not make it good, nor could she break the line, and soon fell before the fire from the numerous howdahs as she tried to run the gauntlet. A shell from the Duke's rifle produced a marked effect. She was scarcely padded before a second tiger was started, near where the first was killed. The line was taken back and beat up the ground again, and the second was soon killed; it proved to be a tigress, rather larger than the first. The ryots of the neighbouring station were much pleased, for they had lost many cattle lately, and the death of the tigresses promised them relief. A short beat was next made through a neighbouring patch of long grass jungle, but without success. After tiffin, most of the party went along the picturesque road which leads to the ancient city of Gour; and after inspecting the interesting ruins of Sona Musjid, branched off across the swamp towards the camp, pitched at Sookerbarri. It was nearly half-past eight before the tents were reached, but the sport had amply compensated for a long and fatiguing day.

January 13th.—Rode about three miles to the Mahanuddee. The elephants and howdahs had been sent on before. At about 11 the beat commenced with a line of about 45 elephants, over the extensive grassy undulating plains that abound in these parts of Malda, a district characterised by picturesque groups of magnificent trees, chiefly of the Indian fig tribe. The line beat steadily on; very little game was seen, excepting a few black partridges, and an occasional hog deer or hare; until suddenly the signal went along the line that a tiger was afoot, and shortly after he was seen bounding along with his tail in the air, making for a wet nullah and long grass, several hundred yards ahead. He rose close under the Duke's elephant, which was in the centre of the line; a few shots were fired, but apparently without effect. The Duke missed the chance by having his shot gun in his hand at the time; and before he could change it, the tiger was too far away.

Making for the nullah, which was in one part clear of jungle, he was seen from two howdahs on the extreme left, to cross the nullah and enter the grass, but was too far off to be fired at, as in the boundless

Ta 7

Chelms
in his
reacher
ll on
lutter
and

work
to as
they
well

twenty
with
y for
the
Rohf

837

867

plain of grass, if missed, there was every chance of losing him. As he appeared to be secure in the shelter of the grass, they (P. and F.) waited for the line to come up. Meanwhile he had sneaked off, and though the nullah and grass were carefully beat for some time, he was not seen again. This proved how true it is that the cold season, when the plains are covered with long grass, is not the season for tiger shooting. Had it been two months later, and the grass burned, he must have been killed. It is satisfactory to know that he remains for any sportsman who may visit Malda in March or April.

After tiffin, under a tree scored with the marks of a tiger's claws (tigers are in the habit of sharpening or polishing their claws against the trunk of some solitary tree, leaving long, deep scratches on the bark), the line beat in the direction of the camp at Alumpore, which was reached at 7 p.m.; recrossed the Mahanuddee, and found the tents pitched on the high sandy bank of the stream. The bag to-day consisted of a deer, a pig, and several brace of black partridges.

Camp moves again to-morrow, and it is hoped that buffalo, if not tiger, may be found. It is interesting to see the crowds of people who turn out at every village, or group of huts, when the Duke passes. All seem to know of his arrival, and are anxious to see the Queen's son and to show their loyalty.

January 14th.—Camp moved to Bahadoor-Gunge, about a mile from the banks of the Mahanuddee, and ten or twelve miles from Alumpore, this morning. The elephants had previously swum the river, the party crossed and got into howdahs about 11 a.m. The beat lay through heavy nul and puttial grass over the plain of Puftabarri. Some black partridges, chickore, hog deer and three buffaloes were killed. Just when the buffaloes were shot, some excitement was caused by bees attacking the sportsmen; they had been disturbed in beating out the jungle. Blankets were soon out, but the alarm was of short duration, and the enemy disappeared. Tracks of tigers and kills were found but no tigers. After tiffin, the line beat on through the dry grass in the direction of the river, and crossed at Io-Muchooa to Bahadoorgunge. Here the sportsmen crossed in boats; the elephants had to swim. Arrived in time for dinner about 7 p.m.

January 15th.—Camp moved about ten miles to Amirtie, on the banks of the Mahanuddee. Soon after leaving Bahadoor-gunge, or rather Huleempore, for such is the name of the encamping ground, beat over another extensive grassy plain in the direction of the picturesque belt of varied jungle in which the ruins of the ancient city of Gour are situated. Much game was seen—deer, pigs, black partridges and hares were abundant. The bag contained 61 partridges, four deer (one being a fine stag hog deer, almost white), and some smaller game, such as snipe. A few pigs, it is to be feared, to the disgust of the pig-stickers, fell before the incessant fire which ran along the line of howdahs. At about 2 p.m., having crossed the swampy ditch from which the bund that surrounds the old city was dug, tiffin was spread out under a beautiful group of trees near a picturesque and wild-looking ghaut, down which the tigers, that abound in the ruins and jungle of Gour, come down nightly to drink, and to seek for food in the plains. After tiffin the Duke passed through the station of Malda, about three miles distant from Gour, and met with a most enthusiastic reception from the inhabitants, who all turned out to pay their respects, and attest their loyalty by fireworks, bands of music, &c. The party rode on to Amirtie, about 8 or 10 miles from

6
3429

W
t
6
d
p
p
a
th
n
h
U
p
h
p

832

838

Malda, on the banks of the Mahanuddee. Here the elephants are to be dismissed, as the sport in Malda is over. On the whole, it has been, considering the season, very fair, and there is every reason to believe that had it been six weeks later in the year more tigers would have been found. The next move is to the banks of the Ganges to cross at Rajmahal and meet the train for Benares.

January 16th.—Breakfast early. Heavy baggage and horses sent on at 3 a.m. to Muttrapore, about 13 miles from camp, and about three miles from the Ganges. The party rode to Mr. Cumming's house at Muttrapore in time for tiffin, and then across the low Indigo ground to a ferry on the Ganges, a few miles above Rajmahal, where the horses were crossed, two at a time, in boats with platforms covered with grass, and very little larger than Calcutta dinghies. In crossing, Probyn's Duffadar was unable to control one of his horses, which sprang into the river; he immediately followed, and swam with his mare to the opposite bank. The baggage reached the station at Rajmahal only just in time for the special train which had been sent to convey the party to Teen Pahar, where the Viceroy was waiting. At Rajmahal the Duke was met by the Hon. Major Bourke, Mr. Palmer, and others. In a few minutes the station of Teen Pahar was reached, and the train proceeded immediately for Jumalpoore.

At 7 a.m. of the 17th, arrived at Mogul Serai, where, after breakfast and a change of dress, they entered Benares. Mr. Shakespeare, the Commissioner, General Travers, the chief civil and military officers, with the Maharajahs of Jeypore, Benares, Vizianagram and others were in attendance.

Embarking in a barge composed of double boats, propelled by hand-worked paddle-wheels, proceeded some distance down the river to obtain a view of the city, and then landing at one of the ghauts, walked through the narrow streets, and inspected the bazaars, mosques, and temples, all of which were gaily decorated for the occasion.

A procession of gaily caparisoned elephants was then formed, and attended by the civil and military officers and the staff, the Duke and Viceroy proceeded to the Commissioner's house, where they were entertained. The weather has been unusually warm for the season, and the rapidly-gathering clouds betoken approaching rain. The camp moves to Chukia to-morrow.

January 18th.—The weather has been cloudy and warm; the heat was rather oppressive when the Duke and Viceroy, with their respective staffs, visited the streets, bazaars and temples of Benares this morning.

Benares is at present crowded with Hindoo pilgrims, who have come to bathe in the holy river to-day, as there is to be a total eclipse of the moon. A levee at the Commissioner's, at 4 p.m., after which an address written in Sanscrit, from the inhabitants of Benares, was presented by a deputation consisting of the Maharajah of Benares, Rajah Sir Deo Narain Sing and others. Some specimens of the gold embroidered cloths of Benares were submitted for inspection.

After dinner the Commissioner conducted the Duke to the river-side, and then on the river in a barge, to witness the illuminations of the ghauts and the bathing of the pilgrims, which took place during the eclipse, great crowds being assembled for the purpose at the various bathing ghauts. After this a grand nautch was held in a large tent pitched for the purpose, at which the Duke, the Viceroy, and their

Ta 7

Shakespeare
in his
reached
the
the
and

work
to as
they
will

tenets
with
of the
as the
Rohy

839

867

suites, with the principal European and Native inhabitants of Benares, were present. The city and the suburban roads were brilliantly illuminated.

Jan. 18th

At 3, this morning, a quantity of light baggage was despatched on elephants to the camp at Chukia, a hunting seat of the Maharajah of Benares, very picturesquely situated, about 25 miles from Benares, just where the low range of the commencement of the Vindhyan chain of hills crops up from the plain. This is a preserve of the Maharajah's for all sorts of game, such as tigers, bears and deer. The camp is to remain at Chukia for two or three days. The Duke, the Viceroy, with Sir N. Chamberlain and some other members of the suite, left Benares at 6 a.m., and on the way visited the Maharajah of Vizianagram at his new palace. Passing through the mission compound, where "God Save the Queen" was played by some of the inmates of the mission house, they proceeded to Ramnughur ghaut, where a salute was fired, and they were met by the Maharajah, who accompanied them in a carriage to the camp, whence, having breakfasted, they set out for the neighbouring jungle, where a "hankwa" commenced. The Viceroy and the Maharajah being in one "machan," the Duke and the Maharajah's son in another with Colonel Fraser. The rest of the party were placed in other "machans." Those who left Benares at noon, did not reach Chukia till late in the afternoon. After sundry misadventures from want of horses on the road, they found, on arrival, an admirably arranged camp prepared for their reception. The shikar party returned soon after, and it appeared that only one tiger had been seen, and driven towards the machan in which the Duke with Colonel Fraser and the Maharajah's son were placed, and was knocked over by a shell from the Duke's rifle. Thus seriously wounded, the tiger managed to roll over into a ravine, and made off. He was followed on foot by the Duke and several of the party, who traced him for a considerable distance by the blood, which had been flowing freely from the wound, over the broken ground and through the low jungle and ravines; but as it was getting late and dark they were obliged to relinquish the chase and return to camp. The tiger was evidently very seriously wounded, and will probably ere long be found dead. Scarcely any other game except black buck or spotted axis was seen. It is intended to have a hankwa for general shooting to-morrow. After dinner there was native music and a nautch, the chief characteristic of the latter being the monotonous chanting of "Taza be Taza," and other popular native airs. The weather has been cloudy and sultry all day, portending rain.

19th

January 19th.—This morning some of the party went out before breakfast in search of the wounded tiger, but returned towards noon without having had any success. After breakfast the Duke and Viceroy inspected native schools in the village of Chukia, and immediately afterwards proceeded on elephants to the jungle on the banks of the river Kurmnassa, where the "hankwa" is to take place. The scenery is exceedingly picturesque, and a great relief to the eyes of one who has long been accustomed to the monotony and dead level of the plains of Bengal. Low undulating hills, covered with jungle of the most varied kind, the ebony, tamarind, semel, bhair, mimosa, dak, neem and other trees, with open glades, deep ravines, and the clear water of the unholy stream (no Hindoo will touch it) flowing slowly over the bed of stratified rock, made a most wild and beautiful scene. At convenient places, seats surrounded by

green branches were placed, where the sportsmen took their posts, and waited until the game should be driven in their direction by a line of men who, from a distance, came through the jungle beating tom-toms, sounding horns, and shouting to disturb and dislodge whatever might be concealed in the depths of the forest. The bag consisted of one enormous boar, which fell to the Viceroy's rifle, two spotted deer—one to Lord Mayo and the other to the Duke—and a stag and hind sambhur, which were claimed by the rest of the party.

It was dark before we reached camp, and the return to the tents through the narrow passes and ravines, lighted by torchmen who led the way, was very picturesque.

After dinner, acrobatic performances, a nautch, and the tricks of two highly-trained elephants concluded the day's amusements. The Viceroy and staff leave camp early to-morrow on their return to Calcutta. The Duke proceeds to Mogul Serai to join the special train for Agra.

The weather has been cloudy, but cool; most favourable for shikar. All are well, and much pleased with Chuckia.

January 21st.—The Duke and some of the suite went out this morning, and were very successful, for they brought home two fine sambhur stags and two spotted deer, two of which fell to the Duke's rifle. The drive was in the direction of the bed of the Kurmnassa river, and it was a grand sight when the deer made their appearance on the brow of the river bank before they descended into the hollow where they were shot. At about 3 p.m. the Duke took leave of the Maharajah, and presented him with a very beautiful silver vase as a souvenir of the visit to Chuckia. The Maharajah and his son accompanied the Duke about a mile on the road to Moghul Serai, where they arrived in time for dinner at 7 p.m. A special train at 8.30 p.m. conveyed the party to Agra, where they arrived at about noon. The Lieutenant-Governor met the Duke at Toondla, and accompanied him to Agra. Here he was received by the chief civil and military officers of Agra, the Nawab of Rampore and other native chiefs. A procession having been formed, it proceeded to the camp pitched almost on the site of the Durbar Camp of 1866. On the way an address was presented in English and Hindustanee by the municipality; royal salutes were fired, and the procession—passing under several triumphal arches erected by Hindoos, Mahomedans and Europeans—reached the camp in time for tiffin. The camp was admirably arranged, and included the tents of the Duke, the Lieutenant-Governor, and chief civil officers of the neighbouring districts. Crowds of people were assembled along the line of approach, all very much pleased with the spectacle. After tiffin, the Duke and some of his suite drove to visit Itimad-ood-Dowlah's tomb, and returned to a state dinner at 7 p.m. A ball at the Metcalfe Hall concluded the day. The weather is very bright, clear, and exceedingly cold. The thermometer down to the freezing point at night. The sun is powerful in the day, and the contrast of the mid-day and midnight temperature is great. All the party are well.

January 22nd.—Very cold this morning, but a beautiful, bright dry air. After breakfast the Duke, accompanied by Sir W. and Lady Muir, with other ladies and members of the suite, went to visit the fort and Moti Musjid. A Durbar was held, at which the Nawab of Rampore, the Rajah of Vizianagram and others were presented. After an early dinner the Lieutenant-Governor and Lady Muir accompanied the

Ta 7

Chelms
in his
reached
the
the
and

20th

of 21st Jan.

walk
to as
they
will

tenets
with
y for
be the
Rohif

841

9

867

Duke and suite in carriages through the city, which was brilliantly illuminated, to the Taj, where a magnificent display of fireworks, on the opposite bank of the Jumna, was witnessed from the upper terrace. The gardens were brilliantly illuminated with coloured lamps, and were full of people. In a shamianah erected for the purpose, a number of Native Chiefs, among whom were many who had done good service in the mutiny, were presented by the Lieutenant-Governor, some receiving special notice on account of distinguished services. Hurdeo Bux, an Oudh Talookdar, was particularly noticed, Probyn having pointed him out as the chief who saved his brother's and Mr. Edward's life.

The Taj was brilliantly illuminated by torches and blue lights, both within and without, but though the effect was very grand, the Taj illuminated is a mistake. Like Melrose, it should be visited "by the pale moonlight," or, as some say, by the early light of the rising sun. The general effect of the illuminations and fireworks, and especially of the thousands of lights floating down the river, was very beautiful. The evidences of gratification at the Duke's visit were very marked. The scene was declared by many of the party to be the most beautiful they had ever seen.

January 23rd.—Sir Seymour Blane's tent took fire last night, and in a few minutes was burnt to ashes. Fortunately there was no wind, and the fire did not spread, or the consequences might have been serious to the camp generally. Sir Seymour lost a considerable amount of property, but fortunately the greater part was saved. The cause of the fire is unknown. In the dry atmosphere the conflagration was very rapid, leaving little time to save anything.

On Sunday the Duke and suite went to the Cantonment Church, and visited the Orphanage, Tomb of Akbar, at Secundra; the tomb of Begum Miriam, the Emperor's Christian wife, is now part of the Orphanage, where large numbers of native Christian children are educated. There is a church, in which they were assembled, and sang "God Save the Queen" in Hindostanee, as the Duke entered.

January 24th.—The weather is beautifully bright, dry and clear, a great contrast to the Calcutta climate; much ice is being made and stored. After breakfast the Duke and part of the suite returned the visit of the Nawab of Rampore, whose camp is not far distant, and then went to see the Taj and the Soldier's Institute; after this, a dinner at the 77th mess, and a ball at the Metcalfe Testimonial, given by the Lieutenant-Governor, concluded the day's programme. The visit to Agra has been a most agreeable one.

The camp will be broken up to-morrow, as the Duke moves on to Bhurtpore, stopping to visit Futtehpoore Sikri on the way. The health of the party is excellent, and beyond a few trivial cases of slight disorder all are well. From Bhurtpore the Duke will proceed to Deig, and thence with a limited party to Ulwar. From Bhurtpore on to Muttra more shikar is expected.

January 26th, Deig.—Left Agra yesterday, the 25th, and drove to Bhurtpore, stopping at Futtehpoore Sikri on the way, and found tiffin prepared in Beerbul's house. After inspecting the ruins of Akbar's capital, the tomb of Shekh Seelim Chisti, the Dewan Khas, and Am, and other places of interest, we proceeded in carriages towards Bhurtpore. On the frontier of that state, the Duke was met by the Maharajah of Bhurtpore, Captain Blair, Dr. Harvey and Dr.

3429

br
h
6
d
p
p
p
a
th
s
h
th
p
h
p

832

842

De Fabeck, who were in waiting with a large retinue of followers, cavalry, elephants and camels. After a short delay we proceeded a few miles on to the borders of a tract of low jungle, and there divided into two or three parties in quest of game.

But too little time had been devoted to Futtehporé Sikri, a place where one might spend a week with much profit, yet the day was so far spent on arriving at the shooting ground, that it was almost too late to expect any sport. The jungle, which consists chiefly of low thorny acacias, corunda, and other bushes, with open glades and spaces,—was beaten, and a few antelope and wild pigs, with numerous herds of nilghai and peacock, were seen; the two latter are held in so much veneration by the Hindoos that they are generally spared, and are so tame as to be easily approached. The nilghai is not a member of the bovine tribe, being a true antelope (*Boselaphus pictus*), but as its external configuration is somewhat like that of a cow, and as the Hindoos chose to regard it as one, it is considered by some of them too sacred to be destroyed. After beating through the jungle for about an hour until nearly dark, with little sport, we mounted, and reached the station of Bhurtporé about half-past six p.m.,—a Royal salute being fired—where, some in tents, others in Captain Blair's or Dr. Harvey's house, we passed the night; the distance travelled was about 32 miles. After an early breakfast we started for Deig, passing through the picturesque stone-built streets of Bhurtporé. After travelling a few miles along the road in carriages, we alighted, and went in quest of antelope or small game. The party was here again divided, and some, after walking a short distance without much success, mounted, and rode off to the picturesque old-walled town of Kombher, about half-way to Deig. Here, in a stone palace, on the borders of a large tank built by Rajah Bulwunt Sing, as a resting, or perhaps dwelling-place in the hot weather, breakfast was prepared. Here too the Maharajah has a stud where he breeds horses. After visiting it, some of the party drove on into Deig, arriving about 2.30 p.m. Nothing can exceed the picturesque beauty of the stone buildings of this part of India. The carving is elaborate, and the workmanship most substantial and solid. The low chambers, separated by arches of Saracenic architecture, all most elaborately cut in red sand or limestone, are not only admirably adapted for coolness in the hot weather, but are most grateful to the eye accustomed to the rectangular formality of brick and mortar.

The Duke with part of the suite arrived at Deig about 5 p.m., under the usual salute, and just as the illumination of the Gardens of the Palace was commencing. It would be difficult to do justice to the beauties of this lovely place. The stone and marble palaces, with their richly-carved marble screens and arches, the gardens laid out with Oriental formality, but enlivened by hundreds of fountains, the tanks with their ghauts all most tastefully illuminated, made a scene like fairy-land, which is as difficult to describe, as impossible to forget.

The buildings of red sand-stone, are richly carved. The apartments and alcoves within are separated from each other by arches, designed and cut in the Saracenic, mingled with the Hindoo style, and the apertures in the walls and windows are closed by most elaborately carved screens, which, though over 100 years old, retain a freshness and clearness of design as if they had just been completed.

The arrangements made here for the reception of the Duke evince

Ta 7

Chulpane
in his
reached
ll. on
the
and

walk
to as
they
will

twenty
with
y for
be the
Rohf

843

9

867

3429

br
h
6
d
h
ri
h
a
th
n
h
th
h
h
h

832

8430

170

the greatest care and taste.—The bag to-day has not been very large, but a few antelope have been brought in; the Duke had shot a black buck.

January 27th.—The gardens of the Palace at Deig were brilliantly illuminated yesterday evening, and the greatest taste was displayed in the arrangement of the various devices. The gardens are studded with fountains, which played all the evening, and added greatly to the beauty of the scene. Several ladies, and officers of the 11th Hussars arrived from Muttra and joined the party at dinner. The Palaces of Deig consist of a series of stone buildings, placed in a quadrangle, and were built by Soorj Mull. These are known as the Gopal, the Nund, the Kishen and the Muchi Bhowans. In the Nund Bhowan, which was beautifully decorated with chandeliers, mirrors, fountains and rich carpets and screens, a nauch was held after dinner at which the Duke and most of the guests were present. A variety of gold embroidered clothing, jewellery, and elaborately cut ivory and sandal wood, chowries and other works of Bhartpore were offered as nuzzurs.

There was also a grand display of fireworks, during which a stable was accidentally set on fire and a quantity of fodder and harness destroyed, though, happily, no other injury was done.

The weather is milder than at Agra, though beautifully clear and bracing.

This morning the Duke and part of the suite set out for Manato, their first march (24 miles) on the way to Ulwar. A Royal salute was fired as the Duke left the town, escorted by the Maharajah, Captain Blair, and a miscellaneous gathering of irregular cavalry, camelmen and elephants, with crowds of people, the effect being to cause much dust and considerable confusion. A short distance from the town they dismounted, and ascending a high earthen mound over which a shamianah was spread, witnessed an elephant fight on the plain below.

The mode of fighting these elephants is somewhat different from that practised in Lucknow in former years. There, two elephants, with their heads painted red, and devoid of all clothing, with a net-work of rope on the back, met and fought it out until the weaker gave way. Each had his mahout on his neck, and was attended by a crowd of horse and spearmen, and men carrying fireworks. Some of the men ran before the elephants, and excited them by dragging red cloths along the ground. Any attempt on the part of the elephants to injure the people was resented by the spear and rocket men, who had no difficulty in turning the elephant, which fears nothing more than fireworks.

Here, the elephants were painted on the forehead, and wore their *jools* (cloth coverings). They were also attended by men carrying spears and *anars*, (a sort of firework.) But instead of meeting in the open plain, they met with a strong mud wall, about five or six feet high, between them, and the fight consisted merely of pushing with their heads, intertwining their trunks, and interlocking their tusks. Neither appeared to be in a combative mood, and without urging, it seemed as though they would hardly have fought at all. The scene was very picturesque, from the surrounding crowds of men, horses, camels and elephants. The mound commands a fine view of the city and fort, and it is said that when another neighbouring mound of about the same height, is in the possession of the enemy, Deig is taken. It was here that General Fraser was mortally wounded.

844

After the elephant fight a large party proceeded to beat the neighbouring low jungle in quest of game, many being mounted and prepared to spear the pigs; others on elephants, had guns.

The bag to-day consisted of a pig (speared), two bucks, and a quantity of partridges and quail. The Duke, with the Maharajah and the party who go to Ulwar, reached camp at Manato at about 6 p.m., when a royal salute was fired.

January 28th.—The camp was aroused this morning by the drums and bugles of the Maharajah's troops that are escorting the Duke through the state of Bhurtpore. The camp is large, and the road is a continuous line of cavalry, infantry, camel and footmen, with crowds of people in every village.

The Duke left camp after breakfast, accompanied by the Maharajah, and travelled on towards Ulwar. At the boundary of this state he was met by the Maharajah of Ulwar, and after a short rest proceeded on towards the next camp at Salpore, near the foot of a low range of hills on which Ulwar is situated, shooting and coursing on the way. A small bag of grey partridges, quail and hares—the latter killed by the greyhounds—was obtained. The Duke, with General Sir N. Chamberlain and Captain Blair, had gone in another direction in quest of antelope. Two of the carriages broke down owing to the bad roads, which were so heavy with sand as to require camels, and the party did not reach Salpore till after dark.

The Duke and Sir Neville Chamberlain had arrived before the rest, and had shot a buck and some small game. The weather continues to be beautifully fine and clear, though not quite so cold as at Agra. The camp is now very large, owing to the presence of the two Maharajahs of Ulwar and Bhurtpore, with their array of followers. We move again to-morrow to Ulwar, and it is expected that tigers may be met with during the day.

Saturday, January 29th.—The Duke and his suite, attended by Captain Blair and the Maharajah of Ulwar, left camp at Salpore after breakfast this morning, and rode about ten miles to the foot of the low range of hills. On the way some antelopes were seen, and just before getting into the howdahs the Duke and Sir N. Chamberlain stalked a herd, and got a long shot.

The beat lay through a valley situated between two barren, arid-looking hills, of about 800 to 1,000 feet high, and through which the water descends, interspersed with beds of torrents now dry; the soil appears sufficiently good to permit of the growth of a tolerably dense jungle, chiefly of dāk (*Butea frondosa*) Acacias or Mimosas and Bhair, whose thorny spines are often an impediment even to elephants. No game except a nilghai shot by the Duke, was found, but the beaters on the hill-side said they saw a tiger.

At a very wild and picturesque-looking spot where the Maharajah has built a shooting-box, a sort of little fort with loopholes whence he may shoot the animals that come down to drink at the pool, tiffin was prepared. Whilst eating it, the Maharajah came to say that a leopard had just been seen on the hill-side stalking a cow. Sir N. Chamberlain went up the hill and got a glimpse of it, but not sufficient to enable him to shoot it, as it rapidly disappeared over the mountain-side.

Mounting the horses which had been led on with the elephants, we rode on to the encamping ground at Silisere, a village at the foot of an amphitheatre of hills. These are dry and arid-looking rocks,

Ta 7

Chelms
in his
reached
the
the
and

work
to as
they
will

twenty
with
y for
be the
Dohy

845

867

The day was fine, though not cold, and we were rather tired with the exertions of the afternoon's adventure.

January 31st, 1870, Ulwar.—This morning after breakfast the Duke inspected some of the Maharajah's stud, consisting chiefly of Kattyawar horses: they are fine animals, trained in the peculiar shuffling amble, so much liked by the natives. Several had been taught a variety of paces, such as springing forward when walking on their hind legs. Fighting quails, partridges, bulbuls and black bucks were also exhibited. About noon the Duke, attended by the Maharajah, drove towards the hunting-ground, which was very like that of yesterday. After driving a few miles we mounted horses and rode on over the broken, stony ground, leading to a valley between two ranges of hills, where the beat commenced, the hill-sides resounding with the noise of the beaters and their tom-toms. The Duke had to climb up a very steep and rocky incline of several hundred feet, but he was fortunate enough to bag two sambhur. One was killed on the spot, the other, badly wounded, made down the hill and into the valley, where it was pulled down by the dogs. After tiffin, we moved up one, and on arriving at the foot of another valley, another hill as steep as the last was climbed, the sportsmen being placed at different elevations. The drive then commenced, and from the height of the mountain-side the effect produced by the echoes of the rifle shots and the shouting and tom-toming of the beaters was very fine. Here again the Duke was successful, for he got two fine sambhur. Descending the hill, we rode back to Ulwar. The approach to the city, the forts on the hill, the gardens and avenues of the "Moti Doongri," the Maharajah's Garden Palace, were again brilliantly illuminated. Numerous arches and covered ways decorated with paintings, and glittering tinsel, from the summit of which flowers were thrown as the Duke passed, made the place look exceedingly beautiful. After dinner, accompanied by the Maharajah, we drove to the town of Ulwar, which is a short distance from the camp. The roads were brilliantly illuminated with lamps made of coloured paper cut into the shape of lotus flowers; and numerous displays of fireworks. The town, with its picturesque stone-built streets and gateways, looked well. Crowds of people were there to welcome the Duke, whilst numbers of armed men of every sort gave a most varied effect to the scene. There was an elephant fight—in which one of the elephants had it all his own way—he was a fierce brute, and broke a heavy iron chain in his rage and fear when the fireworks commenced, and could only be kept in his enclosure by placing sharp spears with their points almost touching him, and by blinding him with a heavy cloth thrown by his mahout over his eyes. Next came a sambhur fight, and then wrestling by pulwans. The excitement of the wrestlers, as well as of the motley crowd, the glaring of the blue lights and the shouting of the people made a scene of great excitement. The Duke was much pleased with it all. In the palace, which was brilliantly illuminated and decorated, there was a performance by Mr. Vanek, the prestidigitateur, and an Italian. A Durbar was then held, at which the Maharajah's Sirdars were presented.

February 1st.—Left Ulwar, accompanied by the Maharajah, and reached camp at Baroda, where the Maharajah met the Duke, on entering Ulwar, the distance being about 20 miles. On the way we got a very fine bag of black partridges and quail; the Duke, who went in a different direction with one or two others, also had a good

La 7

Challenger
in his
reach
He on
the
and

work
to as
they
will

tenets
with
y for
be the
Duke

847

9

867

bag of partridges and small game. The weather has been cloudy and much milder to-day.

February 2nd.—The Duke took leave of the Maharajah this morning on the confines of the Ulwar territory, expressed his satisfaction with the reception he had received, and presented him with a rifle as a souvenir of the visit. After a long drive over a sandy road, we beat one of the patches of jungle near Deig, and bagged a fair amount of small game, arriving at the Deig Palace just in time for dinner. We move on to Muttra to-morrow.

February 4th, 1870, Muttra.—Left Deig yesterday morning accompanied by the Maharajah of Bhurtpore. On the way we halted to visit the tombs of the Bhurtpore Rajahs; they are magnificently carved stone buildings, raised on the spot where the deceased Rajahs were burned, near the native city of Goverdhun. Here we were met by Colonel Fraser and several officers of the 11th Hussars, with Lord Lascelles, the Hon. Captain Wood and Colonel Reilly, C.B. After tiffin, in a tent in a tope of trees, we mounted the horses which had been sent on and went in search of pigs and nilgye. After a long beat over a very promising country, and several runs after the blue bulls, we rejoined the carriages at the village of Chyte, and drove into Muttra, a distance of about seven miles. Near the city the Duke was met by an escort of the 11th Hussars, who accompanied him to the cantonment, where the whole party was most hospitably entertained by Colonel Fraser and the officers of the regiment. The ancient city of Muttra was brilliantly illuminated and decorated in honour of the Duke, who, in passing through the city expressed his satisfaction to Seth Luchmy Chund, who has so largely contributed to the preparations made for the reception.

The Duke and some of the party went out shooting and hog-hunting; others went to visit the Holy city of Bindrabun, and the ancient temple of the Rajahs of Jeypore, which was partially destroyed by Aurungzebe. The modern temples of Shah Beharry Lal, of Lucknow, and of the Seth of Muttra, though exceedingly costly and magnificent, cannot be compared with that built more than two hundred years ago, and of which part only now remains.

Dinner at the mess of the 11th Hussars. The Duke killed two black bucks (antelope bezoartica) and two ravine deer (gazella Bennetii), besides small game.

February 5th.—The Duke took leave of the Maharajah of Bhurtpore, and of his Sirdars, presenting the Maharajah with a valuable watch and dagger. After breakfast, escorted by a detachment of the 11th Hussars, the Duke left for the Hattaras road station, having much enjoyed the visit to Muttra, and the great hospitality and kindness of the 11th. The drive of 32 miles along a dusty but excellent road was rather warm, notwithstanding the shade of an almost continuous avenue of trees. The view of Muttra from the Jumna is very picturesque, and gives one the impression of a city of great size and importance. A special train at Hattaras road station was in waiting to take the Duke to Delhi. Allyghur was reached at about 1.20, and after tiffin the train proceeded to Ghazeeabad, where Colonel McNeile, Commissioner of Delhi, was waiting. After a short rest, to enable the party to prepare for the entrance into Delhi, the train moved on and entered the city soon after 5 p.m. The usual Royal salute was fired. Here the Duke was received by Colonel S. Becher, commanding the troops in Delhi; Major MacMahon, Deputy-Commissioner, and other

on the 4th

civil and military officers, and drove off immediately to "Ludlow Castle," Colonel McNeile's residence. The roads were lined with troops; the band played "God Save the Queen," and the Royal carriage was escorted by a squadron of the 8th Irregular Cavalry. After dinner the Duke, accompanied by Colonel McNeile, General Chamberlain and the suite, visited the city, which was brilliantly illuminated.

The Duke was in the howdah with Colonel McNeile. The suite followed on elephants. The road to the Lahore Gate was beautifully illuminated with coloured lamps hanging from the trees; the effect was excellent, and free from the formality of continuous lines of light. There were triumphal arches in the Chandney Chowk and Dureeba, and up to the front of the steps of the Jumma Musjid was one continuous blaze of Bengal lights and other forms of illumination. The streets, and every house-top, window and balcony were crowded; numbers preceding the elephants, joining the European soldiers in loud hurrahs, made a most exciting scene. Dismounting at the foot of the Jumma Musjid, the Duke, with many ladies and gentlemen, witnessed a grand display of fireworks from the platform of the mosque. They then returned to Ludlow Castle. Many of the most interesting spots in connection with the siege of 1857 were pointed out by Sir N. Chamberlain.

The weather has been much warmer, but it is expected that rain will fall soon, and bring back cold weather.—All are well.

February 9th, 1870, Lahore.—Left Delhi at 10.30 p.m. of the 8th, by train for Loodianah. A royal salute was fired, and the railway station was brilliantly illuminated. Reached Loodianah at about 8 a.m. of the 9th. General R. Taylor, Colonel Elliott and other civil and military officers met the Duke. Chota-hazari was provided near the railway station in tents, and after a short rest the party, accompanied by General Taylor, drove to the banks of the Sutledge, where Mr. Hemfrey and the Chief Engineer, Mr. Harrison, were in attendance, and crossing the river in boats inspected the new bridge, the piers of which are now rapidly being completed. After mounting to the platform on the top of one of these piers, and inspecting the process of pumping out the tube, they proceeded in trolleys to Philour, where breakfast was provided by the railway authorities. A drive of seven miles brought the party to Phagwora, where a special train was waiting to convey them to Lahore. Here the Duke was received with a royal salute, the troops presenting arms. Passing through Jullunder, where another salute was fired, the train reached Umritsur at about 3.30 p.m., where the chief civil and military officers of the station were in attendance, and a salute was fired. Here the Duke was met by the Lieut.-Governor Sir D. Macleod. After resting for about an hour to dress and have tiffin, the party proceeded to Lahore, and arrived at about 5. Here another royal salute was fired, and the Duke was received by a large concourse of people, including the chief civil and military officers of the station, the Maharajahs of Cashmere, Kuppurthulah and other native chiefs. The road to Government House was lined with troops—cavalry, infantry and artillery—and the bands played "God Save the Queen" as the Duke passed.

The weather has been cooler, and a fresh breeze made it excessively dusty, notwithstanding the watering of the roads. A large party and *conversazione* at the Lieutenant-Governor's concluded the day.

La 7

Chelms
in his
reached
H. on
Lutter
and

walk
to as
they
will

twenty
with
y for
be the
Rohf

849

867

176

February 10th.—The Duke with some of his suite went out for a ride this morning early. After breakfast an address was presented by the native members of the municipality, and visits were paid by the Maharajahs of Cashmere, Putteala, Jheend, Nabha, the Nawab of Bhawalpore, a boy of eight years of age, the Rajahs of Kuppoothullah and Malair Kotla and the Sirdar of Khulsia. Each of these chiefs was received with the salute due to his rank, and presented a certain number of his Sirdars. After tiffin, the Duke, accompanied by the Lieutenant-Governor, paid a visit to the Museum, where he was received by Mr. Baden-Powell. Then, escorted by a detachment of the 4th Hussars and Fanes' Horse, proceeded to the city. On arriving at the Akhbari Gate he was met by the native chiefs who had been presented in the morning, and mounting elephants, the Duke went in the howdah with the Maharajah of Cashmere, each member of the suite accompanying a chief in his howdah (I was with Nabha), the party, in a gorgeous procession of richly caparisoned elephants, entered the city, and passing through its narrow and picturesque streets, where every house-top and window was crowded, proceeded to the fort, where, dismounting, they entered the citadel, and rested for a time in the "Summun Boori," Runjeet Singh's residence, where tea was offered by the attendants of three nephews of the Ameer of Cabul, who for certain state reasons are now temporary residents in the fort. Returning to Government House the Duke was entertained at a dinner party given by the Lieutenant-Governor, and afterwards went to a ball given in the Lawrence Hall Institute. The weather is much colder again, and it is hoped that rain, which is much needed, may have fallen in the vicinity.

February 11th.—After breakfast the Duke, having returned the visits of the native chiefs who were presented yesterday, proceeded to Meean Meer to a tiffin party with the 85th Regiment. In returning, a visit was paid to the Shalimar Gardens, where hundreds of fountains cooled the air, and were very refreshing after the long and dusty drive. Having returned to Government House to dress, the party retraced their steps to Meean Meer to dine with the 92nd Highlanders, and afterwards to a *conversazione* at the Lawrence Hall, where a large concourse of Europeans and natives had assembled.

A little rain fell last night, attended with thunder and lightning, but not sufficient to lay the dust.

This morning the Duke was present, in the uniform of the London Artillery, at a review at Meean Meer, of two brigades of infantry, and one of cavalry and artillery, under General Huyshe, who took command in consequence of the illness of General Rainier. The high wind and clouds of dust completely obscured the movements of the troops, but there is reason to believe that, notwithstanding the difficulties occasioned by a perfect dust storm, all went off well. After breakfast the Duke received private visits from the Maharajah of Cashmere and other chiefs. At 4 p.m. he leaves Lahore for Umritsur. It is blowing a gale of wind and the atmosphere is loaded with dust.

February 12th.-- Left Lahore at 4.30 p.m. under the usual salutes and honours. The Maharajahs of Cashmere, Puttialah, Jheend, Kuppoothullah, and other chiefs were at the railway station to take leave of His Royal Highness. Sir Donald Macleod and several other civil and military officers accompanied the Duke to Meean Meer, where they took their leave.

3429

bro
to
C
d
for
vi
fr
H
a
the
re
ly
U
for
we
for

832

450

A storm has been blowing all day, and the atmosphere was laden with dust, but near Umritsur a shower fell, which somewhat abated the nuisance. At Umritsur the Duke was received by Colonel Young, the Commissioner, and Major Birch, the Deputy Commissioner, who accompanied the party to the city buildings and town hall, where an address was read by Rajah Sir Sahib Dhyal, on the part of the inhabitants of Umritsur. They then inspected specimens of Umritsur manufactures, such as shawls, Rampore chudders, &c., and in an adjoining verandah various artisans were at work at their respective branches of industry—shawl-making, beating out golden thread, &c., &c. Wrestling and other acrobatic performances in the open air followed, and several varieties of fakeer were brought for inspection.

As the evening closed in the Duke was driven through the city, which was well illuminated, considering the wind, and up one long street, the pavement of which was laid with white cloth, to the new clock tower, which is an imposing edifice, constructed by the municipality; then on to the sacred tank and golden temple, where a brilliant illumination and display of fireworks took place.

After this he proceeded to Colonel Young's and Major Birch's, where he met the civil and military officers of the station at dinner.

Sunday, 13th.—Left Umritsur at 9 a.m. by train, and found carriages waiting at Phagworra. The Duke was accompanied by Colonel Cox, Commissioner of Jullundur. Drove to the station at Loodianah, where he was received by General Taylor, Colonel Elliott, and other officers. A special train was waiting to convey the party to Saharunpore.

At Umballa the train stopped for a few minutes, and there a number of ladies and gentlemen were waiting. General Beatson and the chief staff officers were presented. The train then proceeded to Saharunpore, and at about 8 p.m. Mr. Williams, C.S.I., the Commissioner, and Mr. Webster, the Magistrate of Saharunpore, received His Royal Highness, and drove him to the station. The party was accommodated in Mr. Webster's bungalow, and in tents.

I should have noted that on the 11th the Duke opened the Soldiers' Industrial Exhibition at Meean Meer. The ceremony was conducted by General Huyshe, who read an address, stating the objects of the Exhibition; the Duke then made a short but eloquent speech, and formally declared the Exhibition to be opened.

The Duke then went through the Exhibition, inspecting the various works of industry, and making several purchases. The prizes having been presented to the successful competitors, he returned to Anarkullee.

February 14th.—The weather is beautifully fine, clear and cool. The rain that fell yesterday has cooled the air, and there is a good view of the snowy range, Gungootri and Jumnootri being visible. The cool, crisp northerly breeze blowing from over the snow is invigorating and pleasant. It is impossible to conceive a more delightful climate than that of Saharunpore as it is at present.

After breakfast the Duke, accompanied by Mr. Williams, Colonel Couper, Mr. Webster and part of his suite, visited the stud at Saharunpore, and after inspecting the stables and a number of the horses, proceeded with a small party to Deyrah.

I was deputed by Sir N. Chamberlain to take his place on the occasion of this visit to Missouri. He remained (not being very well) at Saharunpore.

Ta 7

Chulpane
in his
reach
H. on
L. the
and

work
to as
they
will

tents
with
y for
be the
R. of

3429

lv

5

62

 $\frac{1}{d}$

14

22

五

1

a

生

6

九

五

五

Lu

h

832

852

at /

After tiffin at the dāk bungalow, at Futtchpore, we went through the beautiful pass in the Sewalik Range, whence there was a charming view of the Himalayan snows, and arrived at Deyrah 6 p.m. Mr. Ross, C.S., the Superintendent of the Dhoon, and Colonel Macpherson, C.B., V.C., received the Duke.

Here excellent provision had been made for the reception, and after resting for a short time, His Royal Highness paid a visit to the Government Garden, where cinchona and other rare plants are reared. We ride up to Mussoori and Landour to-morrow, and return to dine at Deyrah.

February 15th.—This morning after breakfast, the Duke received several gentlemen residing at Deyrah. After inspecting the Sirmoor Battalion, accompanied by Mr. Williams, C.S.I., Mr. Ross, Colonel Macpherson, and Mr. Thomas, Superintendent of Police, he drove to Rajpore, at the foot of the hills, then, on ponies, rode up to Mussoori and Landour, where Colonel Chippendale and Dr. Kellett, the officers of the Convalescent Depot, received His Royal Highness. After ascending to the highest point of Landour—the Lalterba—about 7,500 feet above the sea, where there is a magnificent view of the snow, the Duke rode to the Club, and was entertained by the officers of the Depot, then down the hill to Rajpore, and back to Deyrah in time for dinner. The day was most favourable. The recent rain had so completely cleared the atmosphere that there was a distinct view of the distant snowy range. The peaks of Budri Nauth, Bunder Ponch, Keddarkanta, Gungootri and Jummoetri were visible. The air was dry and bracing, but not unpleasantly cold, indeed, the sun's rays made it rather inconveniently warm in ascending and descending the hill. The thermometer at Landour never falls below 26°, and at 2 p.m. it was pleasantly warm on the highest peak. The expedition was a most agreeable one, and the Duke was much pleased with the magnificent scenery of the Himalayas, and with the rich and prosperous appearance of the Dhoon and the charming station of Deyrah.

16th.—The Duke breakfasted with Colonel Macpherson and the officers of the Sirmoor Battalion, at their charmingly-situated mess-house, which is close to a tea plantation, where he had the opportunity of seeing the plant in the garden, and the process by which tea is made. The season for tea-making had gone by, but some leaves were picked, and the various steps of the process were gone through by two Chinamen, under the superintendence of Mr. Mooney, the manager. He left immediately after breakfast, a guard of honour of the Goorkhas being in attendance at the mess-room, and was escorted for several miles by the officers of the station. The air, which had been for the last two days unusually bright and clear, now became somewhat obscured by the dust, raised by a strong S.W. wind, and long before reaching the dāk bungalow of Futtehpoore, the snowy range had disappeared from view.

Tiffin was prepared in the dâk bungalow at Mohun, at the entrance of the pass of that name through the Sewalik Range, and the party arrived at Saharunpore at about 6 p.m.

The occurrence of two days of exceptionally clear and bright weather was most fortunate; it enabled the Duke to have a most favourable view of the glorious scenery of this part of the Himalayas. After dinner at Saharunpore, the party, with the exception of two who had gone to Muttra, started for Cawnpore, at 11 p.m., by a special train.

17th.—The train arrived at Toondla in time for breakfast, and after a short halt, during which time Fraser and Beresford rejoined, and Bradford left for Jeypore, proceeded to Cawnpore, arriving at 1 p.m. Here the Duke was received by a guard of honour and by the civil and military officers of the station. After a short rest for tiffin and a change of dress, he went direct to the railway station, on the other side of the river, stopping on the way to visit the memorial gardens and well. At the station Colonel Chamier the Deputy-Commissioner of Oonao, M. Currie, C.S., General Beadle and other officers were waiting. A special train, under the supervision of General Beadle reached Lucknow in the space of an hour and a quarter, the journey being accomplished with great comfort. At Lucknow the Duke was received by a guard of honour, the Chief Commissioner Mr. Davies, Sir G. Couper, and other civil and military officers, the Nawabs Moosun-ood-Dowlah and Muntaz-ood-Dowlah, the Maharajah of Bulrampore, and other native chiefs.

A royal salute was fired. The Duke drove off in the Chief Commissioner's carriage to Government House, formerly known as Bankes' Bungalow.

18th.—This morning the members of the Royal Family of Oude, and a number of talookdars, were presented by the Chief Commissioner. At 4 p.m. the Duke, with his suite, paid a visit to the Residency, accompanied by Mr. Davies, General Taylor, Colonel Barrow and others. They were received by Sir G. Couper and other survivors of the Lucknow Garrison, who were drawn up to receive the Duke in front of the old Banqueting Hall. The various places of interest—the Residency House, the Banqueting Hall, the Redan Battery, the Tyekhana, Church-yard, Ommaney's and Gubbins' outpost, the Brigade Mess, Cawnpore Battery, Dr. Fayrer's *house, the Treasury and Baily Guard Gate were pointed out. The party returned to the Chief Commissioner's, passing by the Chutter Munzil, the Shah Nujaf, Kuddum Rosool, Secunderbagh, and through the Wingfield Gardens. The Residency is kept in beautiful order, and each place of interest is marked with a marble slab. Flower gardens mark the old scenes of strife and bloodshed. The ruins are carefully preserved and guarded from further decay. The number of survivors is but few, and has considerably diminished since they last assembled to meet Lord Lawrence on a similar occasion. One could hardly believe that the dilapidated and shot-torn buildings were thirteen years ago the quiet, happy homes of many now lying in the Residency church-yard.

A ball at the Chutter Munzil completed the proceedings of the day.

The weather is beginning to get warm, and the S.W. wind loads the atmosphere with dust.

February 19th, Lucknow.—The ball in the Chutter Munzil was well attended, the rooms were beautifully decorated, the supper was laid in the Lal-baradaree, to which a covered way, enclosed with evergreens, and brilliantly illuminated with colored lamps, had been erected. The music and dancing commenced on the arrival of the Duke, who led Mrs. Davies to the raised dais, and continued until an early hour in the morning. The Duke and suite, with Mr. Davies and General Brooke Taylor, took tiffin with Colonel Hardy and the officers of the 21st Hussars, and afterwards went to the Lucknow Races, which commenced at about 3.30 p.m.; he stayed for three races, and then

*I took the Duke over my house, and explained all the details to him.—J.F.

Ta 7

Chatterjee
in his
reach
He on
the
and

work
to as
they
will

tenets
with
of the
the
Rohf

853

867

6
3429

br
t
6
d
h
ri
h
a
th
r
h
h
h
h
h

Asaph-ood

832

3440

returned to the Chief Commissioner's to dinner. In the evening a *fête* was held in the Kaiserbagh.

February 20th.—The talookdars held their *fête* in the Kaiserbagh yesterday evening. An address in English and in Oordoo was read, to which the Duke made a suitable reply. A sword and shield were presented by the talookdars; a grand display of fireworks, witnessed by a dense crowd of Europeans and natives; a supper, a nautch, and then the distribution of *hars* (necklaces) concluded the entertainment. This morning the Duke and suite attended the Cantonment Church. In the afternoon, accompanied by the Chief Commissioner and suite, he visited Muchi Bhowan Fort, the Emambara of ~~Asaph-ood~~ Dowlah, and drove through the principal streets of the city, especially those commanded by the fort guns. Crossing the iron bridge and re-crossing by the new bridge, he paid a visit to the "Tara Kotee," the old observatory, now the Bank of Bengal, and saw the pillar, upon which, in former days, the transit instrument was placed. After dinner half the suite set off for Seetapore, in dak carriages, on the way to the camp in the terai, for tiger-shooting in the Kyregurh jungles. The Duke and the remainder of the party follow on Monday evening.

February 21st.—This morning the Duke was present at a review of the troops in the Dil Koosha Park, by General Brooke Taylor, and wore the uniform of the London Volunteer Artillery. Some of the party visited the Residency and other interesting sites in connection with the defence and siege of 1857.

The weather is splendid. Lucknow is looking its best, and may certainly claim to be the most beautiful station in India. The garden of Wingfield Park produces the most exquisite flowers, the roses are especially fine, nearly 120 varieties are produced, and all of the best description. Dr. Cannon, the Civil Surgeon, has devoted much attention to them, with the result of producing the finest roses in India.

There was an illumination of the city this evening, and a gorgeous display of fireworks at the Hosseinabad Imambarah. The Duke and suite, with the Chief Commissioner, the General, and other civil and military officers were present, and, on leaving, were presented by the Nawab Moohsum-ood-Dowlah with *hars* (necklaces). They then drove through the city, and had a view of the great Imambarah of Asaph-ood-Dowlah, which was illuminated. At midnight the Duke and the remainder of his suite took leave of Mr. and Mrs. Davies and set off for Seetapore in dak carriages. Arrived there early on the morning of the 22nd, and drove to the mess-house of the 60th Rifles, where they were received by Colonel Palmer, C.B., and the officers of the regiment, at breakfast. Immediately after they proceeded to Luckimpore, about 29 miles distant from Seetapore, where Major Shaw, the Deputy-Commissioner was in attendance. After dinner they went in palankeens to camp, which was about 38 miles further on, at a place called Hilowna Gowrie, on the banks of the Mohan, the river that now separates British from Nepaul territory. Half of the party had arrived the day before.

The Duke reached camp at about 8 p.m., and was received by Colonel Thomson, C.S.I., Commissioner of Seetapore, and Captain Young, Settlement Officer. Sir Jung Bahadoor, with a large retinue and many elephants, was encamped on the other bank of the Mohan.

On the way to camp, after leaving Luckimpore, the rivers Ool, Chowka, Surjoo and Khagi were crossed, all except the Chowka being fordable. The night was dark, and *mussals* (torches) were needed.

854

The effect in passing through some of the belts of forest within the Khyreghur district, and in wading the streams, was very wild and picturesque.

February 23rd.—The camp is situated on the river's bank, at Kullean ghât. The narrow stream divides British from Nepaul territory; the tract of country on the opposite side was given to the Nepaulese after the mutiny, and contains some of the finest forest land in India. The gift was probably more valuable than, at that time, it was supposed to be. The Royal Standard of Britain is hoisted on one side, whilst that of the prime minister, the virtual ruler of Nepaul, is on the other.

The Mohan abounds with alligators and gurrals. On the 22nd one of Sir Jung's men, bathing in the river, was carried off and eaten by an alligator.

Fourteen years ago this used to be splendid hunting ground. It is said to be so still, notwithstanding the encroachments of cultivation. A tiger has already been heard of, and after breakfast he is to be sought for. Sir Jung Bahadoor is to cross the river to meet the Duke, in British territory, after breakfast, and will accompany him on the hunt.

The weather is getting warm, fleecy clouds obscure the sun, but diffuse rather than intercept its rays. Sir Jung's camp resounds with barbaric music.

After breakfast the Minister crossed the river by a bridge thrown over for the occasion, and rode into camp. He was preceded by his body-guard and a band of music. The Duke received Sir Jung, with Colonel Lawrence, the Political Agent; Colonel Thompson, the Commissioner of Seetapore; Captain Young, settlement officer, and eight principal sirdars, all colonels. The Maharajah, who is a slight, active and wiry-looking man, of about 53, with fair Mongolian features, was dressed in a military uniform, and decorated with the Grand Cross of the Bath. His head dress was made of the most costly jewels, said to be worth about £15,000. The visit lasted only a few minutes, and shortly after the Duke got into the howdah, and crossing the river was joined by the Maharajah, Sir Jung Bahadoor, in a plain blue cotton shooting dress, with a broad sola hat; and the Maharajah Sir Digbija Singh, K.C.S.I., of Bulrampore, in a dress very like it, only colored green. The combined party, with a line of above 400 elephants—130 belonging to our camp—proceeded in the direction of an extensive grass and tree jungle, where the tiger had been marked down, and where, during the last few days, he had killed several buffaloes. On the way some small game was shot, but on approaching the vicinity of the tiger, firing ceased, and arrangements were made by Sir Jung for surrounding him. After beating in line through a belt of sal forest, skirting the long grass, the line was gradually formed into a circle, and the elephants were brought so close as to touch each other. It certainly was a magnificent sight, and one seldom witnessed. The elephants were thoroughly trained, and staunch, as the result proved when the tiger tried to break the circle. The enclosure being complete, the Duke, in the same howdah, a large square one, with Sir Jung Bahadoor, went into the circle, and the tiger soon revealed himself, although the grass was very high, with occasional vacant places. Only the Duke fired, the rest of the party being told not to do so unless the tiger got on any elephant's head. Being wounded he made several charges, but the elephants stood firm, and he could not get out though he tried hard to do so, and fell at the third

La 7

Chulme
in his
reached
the on
the
and

crocodiles
crocodile

wake
to as
they
will

twenty
with
y for
the
Rohf

855

867

3429

W

5

62

 $\frac{1}{d}$

ハ

22

4

8

a

出

九

五

3

1

Lu

h

832

856

3442

182

shot. He proved to be a fine male tiger, 10 feet 1 inch in length, and very heavy.

It was a most exciting scene—the wildness of the place, the magnificent line of elephants, and the steadiness with which they and their mahouts carried out the Maharajah's orders were remarkable, and the Duke was much pleased : though perhaps in a strictly sporting sense the tiger may be considered to have been rather hardly used. The Nepaulese elephants are well trained, and are so frequently employed by Sir Jung in tiger-shooting and elephant hunting that they cannot be surpassed. They are worked in line by bugle calls, and are taught to go at a pace that no other elephants can equal. The Maharajah is a great sportsman, and spends a considerable part of each year in the terai.

After padding the tiger, general shooting commenced. We returned to camp in the evening, after an excellent day's sport on the banks of the Mohan, with a bag of about twenty deer, one tiger, and a quantity of partridges, hares, pea and jungle fowl. In returning to camp, just before dark, an accident occurred, which was attended with very serious consequences to a mahout, whilst two persons in the howdah had a very narrow escape. An old, but very famous elephant, made a false step, and, being weak, fell against a tree and crushed the howdah. The native gentlemen jumped out of the howdah, whilst the mahout, an old man, who was trying to drag the howdah over on one side, as it had become crooked, was crushed against the tree, and sustained a very serious injury to the left hand. The wound was temporarily dressed, and he was taken into camp, where I found it necessary to amputate part of the hand, in which operation Lord C. Beresford rendered valuable assistance. But for this unfortunate accident the day had been a most successful one. The weather was fine, a moderate breeze tempered the heat, and the wild scenery of the forests, the grassy plains on the banks of the river, which are themselves very picturesque, with the ever-varying interest of the working of the magnificent line of elephants, made up a scene that has seldom been equalled.

After dinner the camp fire was lighted, and the plans for the next day discussed.

February 24th.—The camp moves to-day about eight miles, to a spot in the forest on the banks of the Kundwarra, a tributary of the Mohan.

The line of elephants was not quite so large to-day, some being employed in moving the camp, but it could not have been less than 350. The beat lay over ground very like that of yesterday, but no tiger was found. A leopard, or, as some said, a tiger was started, but the forest and grass were so extensive that it was not seen again.

We arrived in the new camp at Dhunpal—beautifully situated in a fine sal forest, on the banks of the Kundwarra, with a good bag of spotted and hog-deer, partridges, hares, jungle and pea-fowl; a few florican were seen, but only two killed.

Before leaving camp this morning, one of the Maharajah's camelmén was brought in with a severe wound in the left thigh just above the knee. He was wading across the Mohan, which was shallow, when he was suddenly seized and dragged down by a large gurril. Some sepoys, who were close at hand, rushed to the rescue, and one of them so severely wounded the great saurian that it let go and tried to make

its escape; the man followed, thrusting in his bayonet, and then, having fired all his (six) cartridges, clubbed his rifle, and belaboured it until the stock was broken. The brute by this time was so far *hors de combat* that it turned over as if dead, was dragged on shore and brought into camp along with the man it had bitten. Fortunately the grip had not been very firm, and a portion of integument only, about five inches in circumference, had been torn away, leaving a painful, though not very dangerous wound. The gurril was over 16 feet in length. It was opened, and the stomach found empty, with the exception of about twenty or thirty pebbles, from the size of peas or marbles to a hen's egg. These are useful for purposes of digestion, and are probably always found in the stomachs of these creatures. This incident quite settles the question that the gurril does take other food than fish, although from the conformation of his jaws he is not able to seize so large a morsel, or inflict so great a wound as the alligator.

The weather is almost cold at night, and the heat during the day is not oppressive, as there is generally a breeze. All the party are well. After dinner a small elephant about three years old, which has been trained to go at great speed, and has been presented to the Duke by the Maharajah, was brought into the tent to be inspected. He was evidently very nervous and timid on finding himself in such a new and strange position, and groaned loudly in protestation. Sir Jung also sent a nuzzur of tiger skins, a young living tiger cub, some yaks' tails, musk pods, pieces of silk, and a variety of kookries and bougialis to be presented to the Duke, and a kookrie for each of the suite. An infusion of cinnamon and some fruits were also sent, and reported on favourably after dinner.

We halt to-morrow, and it is hoped that the search for tigers may be more successful than it has been to-day.

February 25th.—Our camp is on the Kundwarra, a small and very winding tributary of the Mohan. That of Sir Jung Bahadoor is on the opposite side, and together they must amount to three or four thousand men, with about five hundred elephants. Sir Jung has recently been catching wild elephants in the terai, not many miles from the present camp, and he is very anxious to take the Duke to see a fresh herd—which has already been surrounded—captured, but unfortunately time does not permit.

Sir Jung has several very large and powerful male elephants which are used for catching the larger wild ones. They are kept at some distance from his camp, being fierce and sometimes dangerous. After breakfast three of the party went with Colonel Lawrence to Sir Jung's camp to see the Nepaulese feats of cutting wood with the kookrie, a heavy trenchant weapon, with a peculiar curve in the blade, and short handle, with which, as Sir Jung said, they do everything—from cutting down a tree or killing a tiger, to making the finest work in wood or other material. The minister was good enough to show how the weapon was used, and himself cut through a piece of green wood about a foot in circumference, with one stroke. One man cut across a piece of semel (cotton) wood, sixteen inches in circumference, with one blow. The young tree is either let into the ground, and the end bent down, so as to make it spring when the cut is made on the convexity, or one end is rested on the ground, and the other on a forked branch. The end projecting from the crutch is the part to be cut. Like many other things, it is easier than it looks, and as it is only done on soft green wood, the feat is not so very

atta 7

abruptly
in his
I reached
the on
the
case

my work
is as
nothing
I will

'ateen
e with
my for
be the
and only

857

867

to
 be
 d
 to
 vi
 for
 a
 the
 in
 by
 the
 for
 we
 for

832

3444

184

After breakfast we got into the howdahs, and formed line in quest of a tiger, but he was not found, and general shooting commenced. The line of about 350 elephants, which extended over more than a mile, was worked by the bugle call, the howdahs being distributed at intervals. Having crossed the river, the beat lay through grassy plains, or in the forest. One end of the line, indeed, was in the forest nearly all the day.

The bag was varied, consisting of about 18 spotted or hog-deer, hares, black partridges, pea and jungle fowl. Florican are scarce, but some were shot.

The day was fine, and the heat moderate. The Nepaul hills were distinctly seen, and the scenery of the magnificent sāl forest beautiful. The game is found in the grassy plains—very little in the forest, except on the margins, where the spotted axis is common. It is too early in the season for tiger shooting; the grass is too extensive, and it is only by accident that they can be found now, or when marked down after killing a cow or buffalo. When gorged, the tiger is lazy and indisposed to move. A month or six weeks later the grass will be burned, and the tigers confined to particular spots, where they may be more readily found and killed.

There was *khubur* of three tigers yesterday, but, notwithstanding the arrangements made by Sir Jung and his people, and the line of 350 elephants, only foot-prints could be found.

The party has been increased since the 24th by the presence of Captain Speedy and the young Abyssinian Prince Alamayou. Captain S. has an appointment in Oude.

The camp moves from Dhunpal, or as some call it Peihlwan Gowrie, to-day.

This part of the terai is almost uninhabited, except by Taros and Bunjarras, nomadic people, probably the autochthones of the country. A few cattle herding stations called gowries are met with here and there; the remainder is grass and forest. In some parts of the terai, the elephant, rhinoceros, and game of all kinds abound. The miniature pig (*Porcula salvatica*), described by Hodgson, a great desideratum of naturalists, is said to be here.

February 26th.—The Maharajah crossed the river and came into camp, bringing with him some of his men, who exhibited their skill in cutting green wood with the kookrie. Soon afterwards the party got into their howdahs, and the beat with elephants commenced. It lay again through the same sort of country, grassy plains, and forest consisting chiefly of sāl. The Mohan was recrossed, and the tents, now in British territory, again were in sight, when a Gwalah (cowherd) came up and said he had just seen a tiger kill a cow. The cover was perfect, the country wild and uncultivated, long grass by the river-side, and clumps of forest scattered here and there. The howdahs and pads were gradually got into line on receipt of this welcome news, and the spot

Salvaria

8. 856

a most tigerish one, was gradually enclosed in a circle of elephants. The tiger was soon afoot, and received a shot from the Duke's rifle. He made several attempts to break the line, but the elephants were staunch, and, after some ineffectual charges, he fell riddled with bullets. The temptation was strong, and several of the party fired. He proved to be a very fine male tiger, ten feet three inches in length. He made little fight, for he had no chance of doing so. Several peacocks were in the grass at the time, and being so confused that they could not escape, were caught by the mahouts and charcuttahs, who picked them up. After this unexpected piece of luck the line moved on to the new camp at Pursooah, about eight miles from the last camp, and on a plain about half a mile from the Mohan. Sir Jung Bahadoor is encamped close at hand.

The bag to-day consisted of the tiger, about a dozen spotted, or hog-deer, hares, partridges and peafowl, but much less game was found than yesterday.

The weather is getting warmer daily, but it is still very pleasant, and agreeably cold at night.

All the party are, with trifling exceptions, well, and enjoying the wild scenery and the sport exceedingly. Sir Jung Bahadoor was anxious to take the Duke further into the Nepaul territory, where he promised much better shooting, both of tigers and small game, as well as the catching of elephants, but the Duke's engagements do not permit of his accepting the invitation. The camp moves on gradually to Newal-Khar, where it will break up, and the Duke return to Lucknow.

February 28th, camp, Pursooah.—The camp moved to-day. The party went out yesterday, on receiving *khubur* that a tiger had killed a cow, about eight miles from camp. After a tedious journey across grassy plains and nullahs, near the banks of the Mohan, the place was reached, the "kill" found, but no tiger was there. Several promising places were beat, but he had gone, and the party returned to camp late in the evening after a blank day, not a gun having been fired. Several nullahs had to be crossed, and the Mohan, a very winding stream, forded several times. The only excitement of the day was the sticking of some of the elephants in the "phussun" (quicksand). Beyond a little delay, and some inconvenience to the occupants of the howdahs, no evil occurred. The day was the hottest yet felt, and very suggestive of what is soon coming.

This morning after breakfast we crossed the Mohan to Sir Jung Bahadoor's camp, on the other bank, within the Nepaul territory, to take leave. The Duke was received by the Nepaulese minister and his sirdars, all military men, with one or two exceptions dressed in scarlet coats and epaulettes; and by a regiment dressed in the British fashion, except the head-dress, which is a sort of turban with a crescent of brass over the forehead. Sir Jung conducted the Duke and suite to a Durbar tent. The usual civilities were exchanged, and the Duke expressed his satisfaction with the minister's efforts to procure shikar. Attar and Pan were then distributed, and the party, mounting their elephants, took leave and recrossed the Mohan. A buffalo was brought out to be decapitated, to show the prowess of the Nepaulese with the kookrie, but the delicate attention was declined, with thanks, and the buffalo escaped—for the time at all events. The line of elephants is now considerably reduced—to about 150; but Sir Jung sends 25 to accompany us to Newal-Khar.

utta 7

abruptly
in his
reached
the
the
said

my work
into an
nothing
it will

attempts
with
may be
be the
and the

859

867

8! 860

There was hope of getting a tiger to-day, but the grass is so extensive that no success attended Colonel Thompson's best efforts. Two recent kills were found, and on the edge of the great nurkoal swamp, known as Mujle-tal, the fresh foot-prints of a tigress and cubs were seen. The beat lay through sal forests, grassy plains, and glades in the forest. Some very wild and tigerish looking spots by the edge of deep nullahs in the forest were explored, but no tiger was found. The camp is now at Surma-Gowrie, a cattle grazing station with cultivation near it, and not very far from the edge of a small stream known as the Ghagi. The bag to-day consisted of a goen, some smaller deer, black partridges, snipe, hare, and a python 10 feet 9 inches in length. These were killed just as the party approached the camp. In the earlier part of the day, whilst there was any hope of finding a tiger, no general firing was allowed.

The camp to-day is about twelve miles from Pursooah. The Duke on parting with Sir Jung Bahadoor, presented him with a watch and chain, and a double rifle.

The minister certainly did his best to find game, and was most obliging and agreeable in every way. The Maharajah of Bulrampore has been with us from the first, and will remain until we return to Lucknow.

The weather gets sensibly hotter every day, but it is still pleasant even during the day, as there is generally a breeze. The nights are still cold, the air is delightful, and at this season is perfectly healthy, and will be so until after the rains, in October, November and December, when the terai is unhealthy. At that time even the cattle grazing stations are deserted, except by the Taroos, who seem to be proof against the malarious influences the whole year round. The country is then almost uninhabited, except by these people. The Nepaulese who come down during the healthy months, return to their hills as soon as they are over, and the cattle are driven away to the plains. The terai is then left to the few human beings who can withstand the deadly influence of the climate, to the tigers, elephants and other wild beasts.

There are two interpretations of the derivation of the word "terai"—one, "tur," moisture; the other "tulli," beneath, *i.e.*, beneath the hills. In some parts the terai is not moist, and the outer ranges or elevations at the outskirts of the hills are anything but damp. The submontane meaning may be the correct one of the word terai. The Nepal hills are distinctly visible, especially after a shower of rain. They look admirably situated for a hill station, and no doubt a suitable locality might easily be found were search allowed. The sal forests are very valuable and extensive. Government have given away a mine of wealth in that recently made over to Nepal—but much still remains, and as it is now under the supervision of a regularly-organised forest department, its value will be appreciated and realised.

March 1st.—The camp moves again to-day to Newal-khar, about twelve miles from Soorma. The beat lay in the direction of the new camp, and was for some miles in a low grassy nullah, through which a small stream, known as the Ghagi or Ghagra runs sluggishly. The sal forest skirts the banks of this stream, and there are frequent open spaces covered with long grass. It is impossible to conceive better cover for tigers, everything being there that they require—cover, water, and plenty of food; cattle in the plains, deer and wild pigs

3.4.47

187

in the jungle—no doubt they abound; their tracks were seen, but notwithstanding all efforts, none were found, and the day, as far as tigers are concerned, was again a blank.

The Duke was fortunate enough in crossing a strip of the sal forest to kill a splendid stag sambhur (*Rusa Aristotelis*), and shortly afterwards, near the same spot, an almost equally fine specimen of the goen, (swamp deer or *Rucervus Duvaucellii*.) The contrast between the two stags was well marked, the difference in form of the head and horns, to say nothing of the greater size of the sambhur, sufficiently mark them as totally distinct species, the one having only six, whilst the other has ten or more points to the horns. The sambhur was much the larger of the two. A very fine stag spotted deer or cheetul was also killed, as well as some hog-deer, and the little munt jak, or carker (*Cervulus Aureus*) was also seen, making five different forms of deer seen to-day.

A large python, nearly eleven feet long, was killed yesterday by Beresford near Mujle Tal; he got out of his howdah and attacked it with a kookrie. The snake attempted to retaliate, but was soon killed. The sal forests are here exceedingly beautiful—the hours spent in them were rather monotonous from the sameness of the scenery and the dearth of animal life; but the open glades of grass and the patches of nurkool break the monotony, and generally are productive of game. Near the edge of the forest much game is often seen, and firing along the line at these places becomes vigorous. The bag daily contains deer, partridges, pea and jungle fowl, hares, and occasionally a few snipe shot in the jheels that lie in the way.

The camp at Newal-khar is picturesquely situated in an open plain near the edge of the forest, from which it is separated by a clear stream, said to be called the Newal-Nullah, but there seems to be much uncertainty about names in this little-visited district, and it may have others. The plains that intersect the forest are covered by long dry grass, which is generally burnt about this time, the ashes forming the manure for the new young grass when it first springs up, is good grazing for the miserable-looking cattle that pick up a precarious existence here. A lighted match, falling into it, laid a considerable extent of the grass in ashes very rapidly to-day; a light breeze made the flame burn rapidly, and filled the air with smoke. Burning the grass is now prohibited by the forest laws, as the fire might spread to the forest, and seriously injure, if not destroy, many of the young trees. The camp will remain here to-morrow. In the evening the first half of the party return to Seetapore.

March 2nd.—Half the party went on to Luckimpore this morning; the remainder, with the Duke, went out after breakfast, as usual.

Just before breakfast a poor charcutteh, when cutting charrah for the elephants, fell from a tree and broke his left thigh, his left wrist, and left elbow. The injuries were very severe. Splints and bandages were extemporised, and he was sent off in a dhoolie to Luckimpore.

After breakfast the Duke, accompanied by the rest of his suite, the Maharajah of Bulrampore, and Jung Bahadoor, the brother of the Khyregurh Rajah, with the Nepaulese Colonel in charge of the elephants, set off for the jungle. The beat commenced in a "khair" (Catechu) forest and long grass, and the line was excited from end to end by the report that three tigers (a tigress and two full grown cubs) were afoot. They soon made their appearance, and broke cover

utta 7

abruptly
in his
reached
the one
better
said

my work
into an
nothing
it will

attempts
e with
pay for
be the
and only

861

867

3429

was
to
be
d
to
ri
to
a
th
s
h
th
to
be
to

832

8 862

3448

188

in fine style. One cub broke to the left of the line, and was killed immediately. The others got away, and were lost in the forest. After a long beat in the forest by the side of a nullah, and through a nurkool swamp, during which nilgye, spotted deer, and other game in abundance were seen, the search was abandoned, and a general beat commenced, during which a fair amount of game was bagged, among others a large python, seventeen feet long and twenty-four and a half inches in circumference. It required six or eight men to lift it on to the pad.

The line now beat on in an opposite direction through the forest. The firing was brisk, and the line had crossed to the other side of the patch of forest, when one of the pad elephants suddenly put up a small tiger which bounded into the open, and crossed the plain. It was thought by some that a tigress was seen at the same time. For a moment he was lost sight of, but after a long stampede across the plain, during which time he had doubled back into a patch of long grass among a herd of tame buffaloes, where he got considerably knocked about, he was overtaken and killed. A patch of mud in which he got entangled was his destruction, as it prevented his escape to the forest, and allowed the elephants to come up. He tried to fight, but it was of no use, and fell riddled with bullets. This was evidently the other cub seen in the morning. They were six feet six inches, and six feet nine inches long, respectively.

March 3rd.—The Duke and those remaining with him set out after breakfast in search of the tigress whose cubs were killed yesterday. We crossed the Sihelie at Sutiana ghât, where the sal trees cut in the neighbouring forest are stored; numbers of logs were lying by the river-side waiting for removal. On the other bank the line of about eighty elephants was formed; general shooting commenced, as the ground for the expected tiger was distant. Some hog-deer, cheetah, florican, and black partridges were bagged. On approaching a deep nullah bordered by forest and long grass, firing was stopped, and the beat for the tiger commenced. Two of the party crossed with some pad elephants, and swept along the right side, whilst the remainder beat the left side of the nullah. They had not proceeded very far when the tiger was found, and in a few minutes a fine male was killed on the left side of the nullah. The Duke and Colonel Thomson had the shooting. He was a short tiger, only nine feet five inches, but very strong and with enormous limbs and teeth. He was probably no relation of the cubs shot yesterday, and the tigress remains for other sportsmen. The line beat on in search of a bear that had been seen about the time the tiger was put up; but he was not found, and a swarm of bees soon emptied the remainder of the unbeaten part of the jungle of howdahs. It was getting late, and the line beat on over the low level plains that skirt the terai to the camp at Morowcha ghât on the Chowka, where the Duke takes leave of the Maharajah of Bulrampore and other native gentlemen who have been with the camp.

After dinner the party, including Colonel Thomson and Captain Young, started in palkie for Lukimpore. They arrived at Major Shaw's house in time for breakfast, and there met Captain Speedy with the Abyssinian Prince Alamayou, a bright intelligent little fellow, of eight, who speaks English well, and seems much attached to his guardian. After breakfast the Duke took leave of Major Shaw, and left for Seetapore, arriving in time for dinner, with Colonel Palmer

and his officers. Soon after dinner the journey was resumed, and we reached Lucknow on the morning of the 5th. There was some rain with thunder and lightning at night. The effect has been to lay the dust and cool the air.

We have enjoyed the trip to the terai. The sport, considering the time of the year, has been excellent, the weather charming, and the kindness and hospitality of all the civil and military authorities unwearying and unlimited.

Sir Jung Bahadoor, the Maharajah of Bulrampore, the Nawab Mooshun-ood-Dowlah, and other native gentlemen have been most kind and attentive, leaving nothing undone to evince their desire to do honour to the Duke.

Saturday, March 5th, Lucknow.—There was rain with thunder and lightning last night, and the air was cooler. We arrived at the Chief Commissioner's this morning, and the Duke had rest for the greater part of the day. The first party had reached Lucknow the day before, after sundry misadventures by the way. The Duke and his suite dined with Colonel Ingall, C.B., and the officers of H.M.'s 62nd Regiment, and after dinner went to some private theatricals at the cantonment theatre. The piece was "A Wolf in Sheep's Clothing," and the parts were well sustained by officers and ladies. On Sunday went to service in the Civil Church, and at 4 p.m. took leave of Mr. and Mrs. Davies and the civil and military authorities of the station, and proceeded by special train to Cawnpore, accompanied by General Beadle, Mr. Currie, C.S., and other officers, and reached Oonao at about 4.30 p.m. The Duke has much enjoyed his visit to Oude; the suite, who have received such marked kindness, hospitality, and attention from the officers whose guests they have been, will always remember this as a most agreeable part of their travels in India. The sport has been excellent, considering the early season, and this is mainly attributable to Sir Jung Bahadoor's efforts, and to the admirable arrangements of Colonel Thompson, Captain Young, and the other officers, who left nothing undone that could make the expedition to the terai a success.

The bag in Oude during the eight days' shooting amounted to over 300 head of game.

THE BAG IN THE OUDE TERAI.

5 Tigers.	109 Partridges.
1 Sambhur.	32 Peafowl.
2 Goen (swamp deer).	14 Jungle Fowl.
1 Nilgye	4 Florican.
32 Spotted Deer.	14 Snipe.
37 Hog Deer.	2 Porcupines.
9 Wild Boars.	2 Pythons.
41 Hares.	
—Total 305	

making, with those in other parts of India, eight tigers, three buffaloes, ten sambhur, two barasingha or goen; two pythons. On arriving at Cawnpore, drove to the mess-house of H.M.'s 14th Regiment, where we dined with Colonel Dwyer, his officers, and Brigadier General Forest and the chief civil and staff officers of the station; and at 11.30 proceeded by special train to Allahabad, whence, after a short halt, continued the journey to Jubbulpore. On the morning of the 7th the party breakfasted at Mujgown, and after breakfast proceeded to Sutna, where the Duke was received by the

utta 7

bbulpm
in his
D reached
M on
butter
eased

ry work
its as
nothing
I will

'ateenth
e with
my for
be the
ad.oh/

863

867

3429

6
 5
 6
 d
 1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100

832

8 464

3450

Maharajah of Rewah, whose troops were paraded, and fired a royal salute as the Duke, attended by Mr. Mayne, C.B., the Commissioner, his suite, and other officers, arrived, and was conducted to a Durbar tent, where the principal sirdars were presented. After the usual compliments, attar-pan, &c., the Duke and his suite returned to their carriages, and went on their way, reaching Jubbulpore at about 5 p.m.

The Duke was received at Jubbulpore by Colonel Spence, the commissioner, and the other chief civil, military, and railway authorities, and proceeded with his suite to the Residency, Colonel Spence's house, where his camp with that of the Viceroy was pitched. Several native chiefs, the Maharajah Holkar, the Rajahs of Punnah, Nagode, and Sir Salar Jung were present. The Viceroy, with Sir S. Fitzgerald, the Governor of Bombay, were expected to open the railway. Shortly after arriving at the Residency the Duke received visits from the Maharajah Holkar, the Rajah of Punnah, Sir Salar Jung, and the Rajah of Nagode. At about 8 p.m., the Viceroy and the Governor of Bombay having arrived, the Duke proceeded to the junction of the two lines of rail, when the ceremony of completing their union was performed by torchlight, by driving in the last key which connected them. The communication was then declared open between the East and West of India.

At 9 p.m. a grand banquet was given by the railway authorities at the School of Industry, in honour of the opening of the line, and after dinner the Viceroy and the Duke, the Governor of Bombay, Mr. Brereton, the chief engineer, and other gentlemen made speeches appropriate to the occasion. On the following morning, the 8th, the Duke returned the visits of the Maharajah Holkar, the Rajah of Punnah, and Sir Salar Jung, and at about 10 a.m. set off for Bombay in a special train, intending to halt on the way for a day or two's shooting. He was so pressed for time that he was unable to accomplish his projected visit to the Marble Rocks.

Here I took leave and returned to Calcutta. His Royal Highness, on parting, presented me with a beautiful ring.



3451

From C. U. AITCHISON, Esq., Officiating Secretary to the
Government of India.

To Dr. J. Fayrer, C.S.I.

Dated Fort William, the 7th January, 1870.

(Foreign Department, Political.)

SIR,

I am directed to inform you that His Excellency the Viceroy and Governor-General has been pleased to appoint you to accompany, and to be in medical attendance on, His Royal Highness the Duke of Edinburgh, during the tour which His Royal Highness will make in Upper India.

I have, &c.,

C. U. AITCHISON,

Officiating Secretary to the Government
of India.

Beypore, 21st March, 1870.

MY DEAR FAYRER,

I must write you a few lines to thank you for accompanying me during my trip in the Bengal Presidency. I am afraid it must have been a great inconvenience to you leaving your work for so long, but I only hope you enjoyed the shooting half as much as I did. I received your letter of the 14th at Bombay, and I am glad to hear that the skins are all right. I enclose a list of some of the shooting, but I have mislaid the records of that in the Maldah district. I will send it when I find it, but in the meantime you could get it from Lewis at Maldah, to whom I sent a copy. Hoping we may meet again before long, and perhaps be together at the death of another tiger or two,

I remain, yours very truly,

ALFRED.

utta 7

Abulph
in his
I reach
the on
the
said

my work
is to a
nothing
I will

at least
with
my for
see the
and the

665

867

6
3429

br
t
6
d
r
ri
f
a
th
r
h
u
h
h

3452

PLYMOUTH:
LATIMER AND SONS, FRANKFORT PRINTING WORKS.

832

8 866

1870

³⁴⁵³
1870

Calcutta 7

March 9th Left Peshawar
with Lord Mayo in his
special train. and reached
Calcutta at 7.30 P.M. on
10th. weather sitting better
my horse as we neared
Calcutta.

11th Resumed my work
Hospital and visits as
usual: weather sitting
cloudy. Found all well
dined at home.

12th Saw many patients
The Elders dine with
us I am very happy for
the last time for her as she
is going home immediately
Rain fell today.

Sunday 13 March.
usual work. went to
see Mrs. Skidmore in the
evening. —

14th worked very hard
today. but had many
patients to see. went to
say adieu to Mrs. Skidmore
before she left home.

15th went down to
Garden Beach in the
morning to see my
friend Mrs. Skidmore
off on the P.-O. steamer.
I was very sorry to lose her
and especially as her
health was failing.

Calcutta

#870 3455

9

Hospital and nursing
work. - I went on board
the "Salotea" and saw
the Duke's legs & other
skins and heads
dried at home.

10th At a meeting of
Asiatic Socy of Calcutta
W. D. H. is now a member.

17th C. Fogg an old
friend and patient
died today of typhoid
fever. He is very sad in
his wife is in England.

18 Telegraph from Mrs S-h
S. that all is well so far.
Drove with the Bishop. Mrs
Sturtevant 869

20 March. My recs of
of the Dublin tone have
been printed. sent
copies to W. A. H. and the
rest of the party.

22^d. Got a letter from
Mr. Edmunds within the
day the said letter
by the Post.
Sent pamphlets of
tone to Vicaroy. Who has
sent one to the Queen
the P. of Wales & Duke
of Cambridge.
One at home
after a drive with
dear Bessie —

Calcutta

~~187~~³⁴⁵⁷

11

24 March. Heard that
Standard has received
honorary £200 for the
British the Asiatic Society
Art.

25 Type for the Duke
arrived.

26. Sent type for the
Duke by C. N. Mundy
who sails tomorrow
Opera. Don Giovanni

27. Holme heard of a
man Madras to day.
Concert at Fort House.

29 Rode with Mr. Stanley
with to Mr. Holme

30. Examination over
— Dinner party at home 871

12

3458

~~1870~~

1870

31 March. Mr. de Sylva
a Greek merchant. died
at 1/4 to 12. of dyspnoea
eterna. - a painful
case -

I had letters from the
Duke of Edinburgh
and from Alice E.
Last week tonight
saw the hot-head
unhealthy a nasty
influence about -

1 April. - Removed
a large tumor this
morning.
Dined at Grosvenor House
I saw the General

872

Hospital for my friend
Edward the nursing. I
wrote to the Vicar, Mr
St. And recommended
him as what I thought
him really the best
man - to the result
I should have been -
I should have been -
section the nursing.
we often say but?

3. - Darnall's name
with us.

4. - Proposed lettering
on Subordinate Tablets
When of Body in and - it
was successful.

14

3460 ~~1870~~

1870

5 April - Heavy
 thunder storm to day
 with rain.
 sent copies of new
 edition of Duke's tour
 to Queen. P. of Wales
 Duke of Cambridge
 and others. - walked
 with Despie - Dine
 at home. went to
 Japanese theatre
 & Mr. Mayo went
 to Purua for tiger
 shooting. he asked me
 to go with him but
 I could not. have
 my work again or
 soon!

874

Calcutta

3461
~~1870~~

15

8 April. The Durand.
Leaving Calcutta
Family Arrankony
driving with the fire.
N. West & Co.
Dance at T. R. Grant.

11 April. Letter from E. B. Smith
They killed three tigers

12. Letter from Probyn

13 Heard from Alice &
from Adam.

14 Col. MacGregor came
to stay with us.

18 Meeting about budget
Sturges made a good speech

875

~~1872~~
3462

1870

April 19. Helped Partridge
to tie the carrots

Subscribed 105th. for two
pupets (Vol. 1st)
Orphan School.

Cape Farm A.D.C.

23. Have been preparing
some snake experiments.

24 Very hot & pleasant
- Col. Robinson at lunch
with us

25 Private theatricals
at Mr. Grant's. Had supper
before went. - I had
not so.
weather very hot

Calcutta

~~1870~~ 3463

17

29. I found that I could
not go to a dinner
party at Wm. W. W.
Baker's house. not feeling
well. with hepatic pain

30 more snake bites

5 May, Great fire at
Tridipore. Thatch taken
fire readily in the hot
dry weather.

6 May. we hear that
the H. Durand is to be
Lieut. Governor of Punjab.
weather very hot —
Dural at Shikhar. Calcutta.

877

18

3464
~~1870~~

1870

May 7. Removed a large
tumor from the thigh
It died down with us

8 The tumor case
also - mentioned last
Temp 96° - Poor old
Jowrie ill with blood
from the nose.

Had much work at
present - N. is Officer
very healthy during
the great - dry heat.

10 Discharging Paper
at Med. College - Dr
Othman presented
died with him

676

Calcutta

3263
~~1870~~

19

17 May - weather hot &
oppressive. I am suffering
from boils badly.

19 - unable to get rid of
boils. so bad!

Severe storm with rain
other evening - with a very
hot gust of wind with
the N. weather -

21 Letter from Robt
and J. Clark. They have
killed 19 tigers. 4 Panthers,
& bears. —

Monsoon evidently beginning
earlier than usual.

22 Rains have apparently
begun

3466
~~1870~~

1870

23. May. Miss Horne
staying with us
Letter from the Eldridge
she had reached Muscella
safely. -

24. - arrived at Satchell's
in Broadhaul R.R.
married to wife -

26. Burns comes to us
I am better - keep the
silly & Chordy.

31. May. weather fully is
Chordy - he & the Goer
with the Burns
the family. Repue di &
accompanied them to the school

Calcutta

3467
~~1870~~

21

June 1 - Amputated a
man's leg for a river shark
bite.

3 - Mr. Jey St. G. made a
t.c.s.s. - For remedy of
historical survey died in
the night - Healed intestine
Amputated a man's arm

4 - For little Pankab.
died today.
none snake expert

5 - Rain impending

I - Received a specimen
of *Ophryotrocha* from
Rangoon.

8 - Experiments with the
Ophryotrocha
amputation & leg in the lab
681

22

~~1872~~ 3268

1870

10 June - weather dull
very sultry & no rain
Dinner party at home

11 I sent one dozen
of Chapman to be
analyzed

13. Racco have a
last announced today
nine reports with the
Ophiophages -
meeting of trustees
of the Imperial Museum

14 Thanks from the
Duke of York for my
account of the Duke's
house

682

Calcutta

3469
~~1870~~

23

15 June ~~June~~ The
introduction lecture at
the College of Dr Chunderdutta
Wise wrote came back
today.

16 Mr. Seva an
American who has
helped me in my work
expired at Calcutta
today -

17. Very heavy rain.
Drain fell in and killed
four men -
Gave my final lecture
today.

18. Weather very sultry,
much work

19 Cyclone threatening

883

24

3470
~~1870~~

1870

20 June Amputated
an arm for shark bite

21 Sup. Wood left
Amputated a thigh

22 - Lecture 3^d

C Shillingford came to the
hospital. - Shillingford dined
with us. we talked over
our paper must in
Parliament.

23 Shillingford left us -
heather now very wet.

24 made acquaintance
with the new C Justice
Sir R. Conch

Calcutta

3471
~~1870~~

255

27 - Bk is 14 years old
to day. - Letters from here,
from the Duke of Edinburgh,
King and Lord C. Campbell
& the Duke -
Edinburgh - Stating that
with us
Sir. Lister was there
morning.

29 June. An hospital and
visit as usual. - Lecture 6
It is 20 years to day since
I left - Gained in the
'Campus down' - I am now
a Surgeon Major - and have
just a short time the 641st
to King found no promotion

885

25

3472
~~1870~~

1870

July 3. Lady Grey child
very ill at eleven-three
4 hours today. Mrs
Rumford's child also
very ill in Chue St. - so
hardly able to do

5. Ambulical and
other work as usual
Lecture 8 -
Nerve & frequently
in the air -

6. Inf Lady Grey child
died at 6-30 PM
It has given me much
anxiety and work!

7. Separation with
Harris

256

Calcutta

~~1870~~ 3473

27

9 July. Experimento
with Cobra - Rast-
Sanku (bryonia cristata)
Aphorhage -
Still at home - all
work as usual.

10. Heavy rain. Mr
T. a large lion had a
partial smut. See.

18. News of war being
declared between
France and Prussia

20 Dr Beaton arrived
from Nagpore. Lecture 15
Reported in the State
of Peace mentioned mentioned that
of the state of peace
88/

28

3474 ~~2070~~

1870

to M. Vernon who is
acting as Supl of Mytne
Prince

22 July. Heavy rain
Lecture 17 -

23. ^{Camp} Removal of a train
snake experiments
with Dr. Beaton and
Wout. - I showed
how some one with
me to verify the work
and Mr. Alexander
dictated withy and
Mays - it failed here
all the other -
Heavy rain

686

Calcutta

~~1870~~ 3475

29

24th July Heard that Mr
Stoude has arrived at
Thun.

25th Operated on a
native lady whose
Beatsm is staying with
us now.

28th Nine snake capti-
my large Ophiophagus
over 13 feet long dies.

29th Beatsm returned by
napore. Had been
instructed to bring
him this morn. - and he is
conducting the duties of
admiral.

~~29~~ 29th 19th 5th day 889

30 July. usual work
 weather wet. Work
 on my house for another
 year. On condition that
 I may have to spend
 up in Montpelier 71

Aug 1. did baptizing
 for Potts tumour

4 my wet. - work
 as usual. Dined with
 the Phears at Ballymore
 He is now President
 the Asiatic Society

5 - Ophidiophages no 2
 died today.

Calcutta

3477
~~1870~~

310

7 August. nine snake
experts. 8 boats, and the
Echir arrived from Delhi
and home by Major
the Maharaja.

Beta and Reddie coming
from some colds

8. Experts with the
new snake from Delhi.

These see all or nearly
detailed in my diary
book. Thunberg's.

9. Lecture 22. Work as
usual. The Presbytery
are beating the drums

891

32

3478
~~1870~~

1870

11 Aug. usual
work - September
today with the suby drama

12. Sept with the sea
snakes continued

13. Babar R. & Math,
who had inserted my
money for the £12000.
returned of the
and people
mentioned in the Bank
This is the only transaction
I have ever had. he
had the money and

692

Calcutta

~~1871~~ 3479

33

made 2 or 3 percent
with it - He was a
most respectable old
gentleman. but I thought
it better not to have
any risks as I had
quite enough to think of
without money matters.

15 Bought 12000 Rs.
4 per cent paper. Good.

18 Performed the
operation of trephining

19 - French illness in
Calcutta

20. more snake exports
French defeated Prussians
Ready for 2 vol. 893

26th August: Major
Deedes is staying with
us. - Lecture 29.
much work at present.

27 Gave lecture on
a case of dupurated
lith. - Snake Sept.

30 weather wet.

Lecture 30 -
Lecture from Aberdun
from Regatz. and
one from Sir B. Kane

Sept. 4. Telegraph says
that the French Army
Capitulated - the Emperor
a prisoner

5- Got another Ophiophagus

Calcutta

3481

~~1870~~

35

Sept 5 - Telegraph says the
Emperor of Russia has been
sent to Germany. The
Russians intend to defend
Paris to the last.

Sept 6 French Republic
declared. The Empire
has ceased to exist.

7. Arrived and wrote
as usual. Lecture 84
a lot of snakes arrived
from Delhi today.
Experiment with them.
Concluded to bring home
8. Snake charming
9 my snake man was
brought today by an Indian

295

When handling it he
- cautiously - he took
it too far from the
head - which it managed
to twist round and
strike it very true
into his thumb. he
snapped the snake.
I saw a drop of blood
seeped from at once
tied a ligature near
the thumb. Cut out
the better part. Applied
a hot-coal from
an auger. It happened
at the end of day.
When the snakes
were being pinned

Calcutta

3483
~~44~~

37

I took him at once to
the Skep Ambulac. He
had no symptoms of
possessing the principal
textures in doubt.
I checked him.

10 Sept The snake was
is now the worst
except the compound
the I checked -

14th Sept weather
had a precip. case
the snake —
dinner party at home

16. Had snakes photographed
Section 37.

Ambulac and work as
usual.

897

17. Left - Guala Guala
The Guala C.S. - and
them present.

18. Ratan. Crail
and came here with
us.

19. Recd a letter and
photograph from Alice
from Ber.

Dear Berrie 36 years
old today

20th Dear little Beta
3 years old today

He had a children
party.

Dear Berrie not any
well!

22 Sept The starting to
Lampore.

25 My ear ache came
back rather bad.

27 - Lecture 41 - on
Indian prisoners & slaves.

29 Durga puja holidays
have begun.

I'm ache very bad - feel
dead & unable to exert.

30. I'm bed all day - I'm
ache very bad. Macanua
and Pothige attending
me. -
unable to do any work

1 Oct. Ear taken better
but still very deaf.
Seeds sick. Arriving
Thursday all dried within

2. Able to pay a few
visits this afternoon.

3 Resumed my work
went to Barnagore
with Dr. Bird to see
some one in

Oct 4 our 15th wedding
day - not much
work. - Snake skinning

6 Reports on Snake
poison with Tanjore file +
Cold weather beginning.

Calcutta

~~1870~~ 3487

41

7 Oct. Work as usual
weather fine. but hot
Ferdie has been arduous
with his teeth he is better
Snake expert - Enjoys
another Snake man at
15th or 16th.

9 Oct M. is 20 years today
since I first landed in
India at Pondicherry
arriving at Calcutta on

10th Oct - the date on which
my Indian service began

10 Oct - Prepared letter from
dissected head and
for an apparatus of Dabiri

42

3488 ~~1870~~

1870

11. - Starting canoe back
from Campone.

12. Mr. Antoy & Capt.
- Williams returned
from Calcutta per
Mussouri with
diphtheria - Mel had
lost a child yet.

14. Holidays over.
Eldredge came back
to Calcutta.
Poor Cape Williams
died in San Hospital
of diphtheria.

15. I-land judge of
Pernice & - hunting.
Snake Experts

909

Calcutta

~~1870~~³⁴⁸⁹

43

20 Oct Operated for
aneurism of ant: tral
artery on the ~~Chapman~~

22 Oct Eldridge came
to stay with me he has
had fever.

24 Again quite improved
the house with carache
improved decidedly.

25 Just as yesterday

26 Rather better. has
not improved to the house
Eldridge still with me. he
is recovering from his fever.

27 - same better but too
weak to go out. Eldridge
able to be in a drive with the ⁹⁰³ ~~car~~

Oct 28 I am better
 paid a number of
 visits. — went to the
 school of art to see my
 snake pictures and
 give instruction. I
 enough to let the
 picture the snake
 the natural artist
 does all the detail
 not a mistake.

29 - Metz has capitulated
 150000 prisoners.
 20.000 wounded

30 - my ear bad again
 - 4 days Dr. Stott, &c.
 advised with us. he is
 pathological member

Calcutta

~~1870~~ 3491

45

of Geological survey. a very
able man. He recd
some glass after unpacking
a box of paper in the morning
for both from the lake head,
at great elevation.

31 - Snake Museum
with the Museum

No. 1 - I should have off
this morning with the Ascar
to the sand heads -

Wetli came home from
Simla - weather still
sunny

4 - Very wet. Evening
Lecture 46.

5 - Very hot & very
bad again today. 905

7 Nov. went to Howard
to see the boards Child
Burne died with.

8. Letter from Mr. Eldred
has sent me a book of
photographs of remains
of the France Paper etc.
Lecture 47.

9. - weather still very
mild - Lecture 48
went over to Howard
to see boards Child &
died of Asphyxia

12 - had some specimens
private.

Cold weather set in.

Calcutta

1870 3493

47

X 14 Oct. ^{Mon} very sneaky reports.
Khan now well advanced
offered it to Genl. Keith
Dr Murray, head of the
Med Department.

15 ~~Thurs~~ Hospital with Dr
F. J. Monat. who is
leaving India -
Jesse Murray resumed
work as usual.
Dake walks in evening
now.

16 Winter Session has
commenced at College.

17 Lecture 50 - work
as usual. walked
drove with Pepie

907

48

3494 ~~1870~~

1870

Nov 18 - my friend
Robert Stewart has
come back from England
and gave us a report
of Bob & Joe.

Nov 22 - Dined at
Mrs. Anne. Lecture 52.

23. Hospital and
out as usual.
Wrote to Harp. Sec. B
Tue. & Randall
about probability
of ^{hanged} Martin app. at home
being on call.

25 Lecture 53.

Fine weather. Overcast home

906

Calcutta

1870 3495

49

27 Nov - weather is
~~usual~~ fine - work
as usual. Mr. Ogby
came to day with us
El duende & Crank & hung
with us.

28 Game above at home,
a tiger claw brooch.

6 Dec - I am 46 years
old today. - Working
vint & work as usual.
weather very fine.

7 Shaved my snail
picture to Keel Green
in W. Grey

8 Lunch at Sweet House
Thurs. 8th May. Snail picture 909

50

~~1870~~ 3496

1880

9 Dec Di' is 6 years
old today. Lecture 59.

12 Ship Melman
has come back

13 Lecture 60

14 Letter from Alice
from Guelon.
Weather beautiful

17 Distribution of prizes
- at 5.70. as given
by Lord Mayo. - Mrs
Holman Makins at
my instance gave
50 Rs

Due note from R. S. M.

910

Calcutta

1870 3497

57

18 Dec. Much work

There always is in the
cold weather. Up on
the pent - dry heat.

19 We had some plate
stolen out of the house
last night

Dined with St. Andrew at the
Club.

21 - A meeting of the
- Bryn Mawr Club -
Lecture 63.

22 - Rode this morning
The first race for women.
I have been 2 other all
Lecture 64.

911

Dec 25 - Work as usual.
 Church - holy communion.
 Children had money
 & were present sent
 to them - Dinner party
 at home. Weather
 bores. All the time
 & were decorations.

26 - Work as usual. Dinner
 party at home.

27 - & were holidays
 reflection at present.
 Prince Mohamed Mahomed
 gave me a beautiful
 diamond ring. which

Calcutta

30 Dec.

#40 3499

53

I made over to the
the house is large. but
well cut - very good
went to see the Percy
Brydell who is staying
at Fort House - is the
letter from home and
from Alice. - H. H. H.

31 Dec. -

Hospital and note as
usual. ~~to the Doctor~~
saw the children at
Sandeman's. - Dined
and chatted with the wife
very old friend to B.
Buckle came to see us.
weather is fine. Cold

913

So concluded 1870.
My health had certainly
been failing this year
and my work had
been very trying. It
was a beautiful
year. My expedition
with the Duke of
Arenberg and my
visit, when with the
Snake Port in
question were the
most marked features
in it. I also gained
a stopping place
which became a
my own home

Calcutta

1870 3501

55

My machine had still
continued soon but
I wrote a good deal of
my absence with the
Duke. Not only when
I got at the time but
by those who came to
Calcutta during my
absence. ~~some~~ ~~kind~~
to them who would
have come there and
so expected the Army
receipt - But I was
not sure there is
would willingly have
given up much more

915

for the same reason
I was pleased to be
selected to be with the
Duke and being
very fond of him would
always be anything
in my power to him
my devotion to the
Queen and her family
I enjoyed the trip
very much. I hope
and I have excellent
friends and as will
be seen in the report
we travelled together
again in later years

Calcutta

~~1871~~
3503

57

With the view of work
I read our report to the
detail of the expedition
to the Duke and they
are all given in my
printed copy of
the proceedings. In
the day we left Calcutta
till the day I returned
I often see W. N. H. in
1853. And he is a young
man from And
Harris - at my request
he became Patron of
the Henry Cup Football
and the Duddell
W. N. H. - Antiquary 917

press in 1861.
He appointed me
to be one of his
Physians. and then
after I returned to
England - and has
always been well
until December when
I have met him.
During his stay in
America on the
occasion I attended
the children at
Clarence House.

Calcutta

1870 3505

59

I find that during this
year my receipts were
Rs 46,383. ~~Of this I deduct~~
Rs 1822. making a total of
Rs 44443 realised.

6 mos Collee Pay. 1150 as Supp
Myne Price 400
1550

6 mos. Collee Pay 1375 Supp Myne
Myne Price 400
1775
1550
213325
Mekka - 1662.8
Monthly Recs -

Annual Receipts p + p note 3706.

Amge Office 1662

Rs 5368

Reduct Fund

100
Rs 5248 9/11

60

3506
~~1870~~

1870

Thus the result of
my private practice
in this year - well

R: 4444 3 - At Grand
R: 54488 in 1869
10035-

A taking off of R: 10035-
This was meaning that
my absence for so
long and for the cause
I have already stated
I should have long
made it up as well
but as will ^{be} seen my
health began to fail
to much in 1871

912

Calcutta

~~1877~~ 3507

61

indeed it had already
begun. The consequence
was that labor had
mental strain - that
in 1872. Completely
overwhelmed by the
break down. I was
driven home - and he
it turned out for good
for I never returned
since in India. Though
I paid India a visit
in 1875 & 1876 - with
the Price of water.

Contents of Vol V

<u>Date & place</u>	<u>Page</u>
1859 Journey to India - - - - -	2483
" Calcutta - - - - -	2512
1860 Calcutta - - - - -	2585
1861 Calcutta - - - - -	2601
1862 Calcutta - - - - -	2626
" Trip to Mungyr - - - - -	2638
" Calcutta - - - - -	2641
1863 " - - - - -	2647
1864 " - - - - -	2707
" Trip to Rajmahal - - - - -	2709
" Calcutta - - - - -	2713
1865 " - - - - -	2785
" Trip to N. W. Provinces - - - - -	2825
" Calcutta - - - - -	2837

Contents of Vol. V

1840	Colville	1840
1841	Colville	1841
1842	Colville	1842
1843	Colville	1843
1844	Colville	1844
1845	Colville	1845
1846	Colville	1846
1847	Colville	1847
1848	Colville	1848
1849	Colville	1849
1850	Colville	1850
1851	Colville	1851
1852	Colville	1852
1853	Colville	1853
1854	Colville	1854
1855	Colville	1855
1856	Colville	1856
1857	Colville	1857
1858	Colville	1858
1859	Colville	1859
1860	Colville	1860

<u>Date & place</u>	<u>Page</u>
1866 Calcutta	2865
" Trip to N. W. Provinces	2937
" Calcutta	2981
1867 "	2997
" Trip to Cawnpore & Lucknow ..	3081
" Calcutta	3091
1868 "	3104
1869 "	3197
" Tiger-shooting trip to Purneah ..	3217
" Calcutta	3361
1870 "	3413
" Trip with the Duke of Edinburgh ..	3419
" Calcutta	3453

**A Number of Blank Pages Follow, which have
not been Photographed.**

